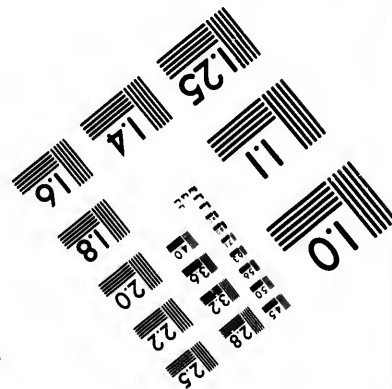
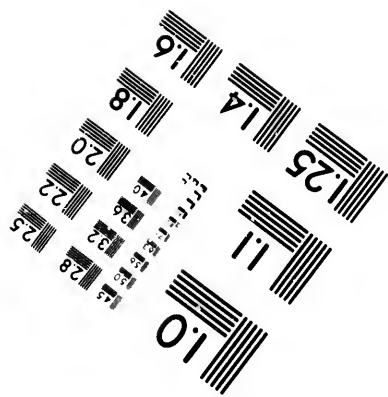
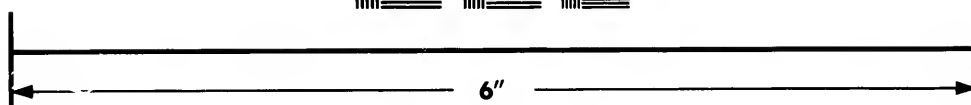
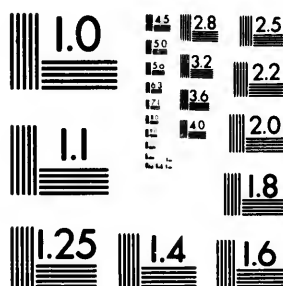


**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503

1.8  
2.0  
2.2  
2.5  
2.8  
3.2  
3.6  
4.0

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

01  
02  
03  
04  
05  
06  
07  
08  
09  
10

**© 1983**

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <input type="checkbox"/> Coloured covers/<br>Couverture de couleur   | <input type="checkbox"/> Coloured pages/<br>Pages de couleur  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Covers damaged/<br>Couverture endommagée  | <input type="checkbox"/> Pages damaged/<br>Pages endommagées  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Covers restored and/or laminated/<br>Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée  | <input type="checkbox"/> Pages restored and/or laminated/<br>Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées   |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Cover title missing/<br>Le titre de couverture manque  | <input type="checkbox"/> Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/<br>Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées   |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Coloured maps/<br>Cartes géographiques en couleur   | <input type="checkbox"/> Pages detached/<br>Pages détachées   |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/<br>Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)   | <input type="checkbox"/> Showthrough/<br>Transparence   |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Coloured plates and/or illustrations/<br>Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur   | <input type="checkbox"/> Quality of print varies/<br>Qualité inégale de l'impression  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Bound with other material/<br>Relié avec d'autres documents   | <input type="checkbox"/> Includes supplementary material/<br>Comprend du matériel supplémentaire  |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion<br>along interior margin/<br>La reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la<br>distortion le long de la marge intérieure  | <input type="checkbox"/> Only edition available/<br>Seule édition disponible  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Blank leaves added during restoration may<br>appear within the text. Whenever possible, these<br>have been omitted from filming/<br>Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées<br>lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte,<br>mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont<br>pas été filmées. | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata<br>slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to<br>ensure the best possible image/<br>Les pages totalement ou partiellement<br>obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure,<br>etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à<br>obtenir la meilleure image possible. |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Additional comments:/<br>Commentaires supplémentaires:  |   |

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/  
Ce document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-dessous.

10X	14X	18X	22X	26X	30X
<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12X	16X	20X	24X	28X	32X

The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

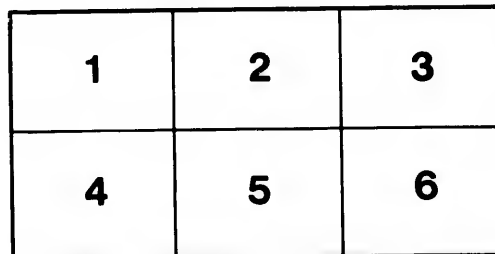
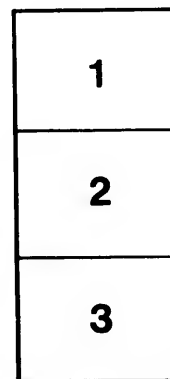
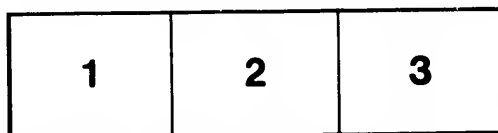
Library of Congress  
Photoduplication Service

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol  $\rightarrow$  (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol  $\nabla$  (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:



L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

Library of Congress  
Photoduplication Service

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole  $\rightarrow$  signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole  $\nabla$  signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.

ails  
du  
diffier  
une  
nage

rrata  
to

pelure,  
n à



32X











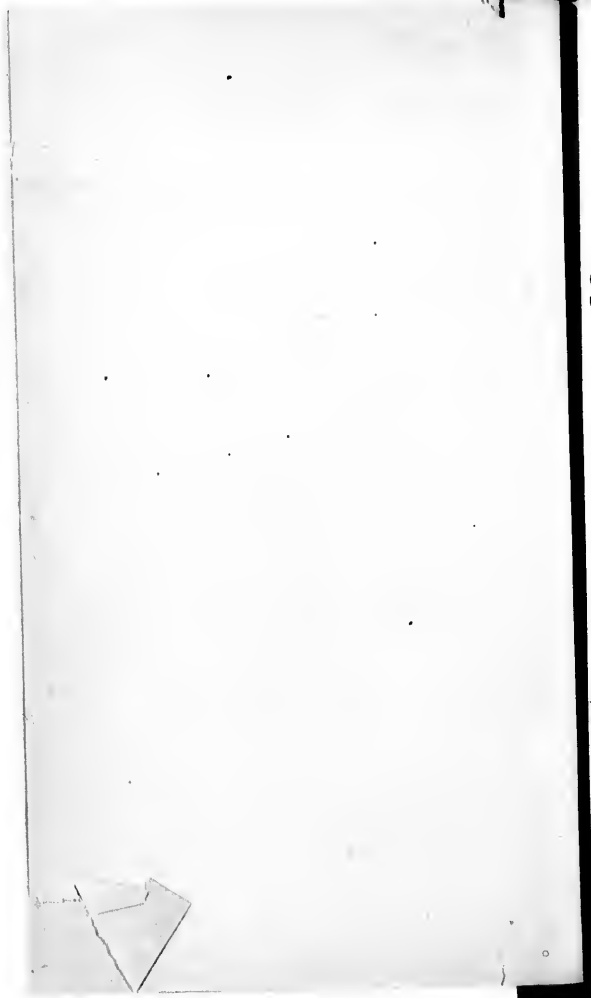
SA

2

"T

D. &

COB



5460.C<sup>1</sup>

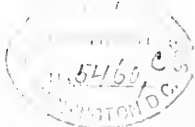
# LEGENDS

OF

## SAINT JOSEPH,

*Patron of the Universal Church.*

By ABBÉ \* \* \*



TRANSLATED FROM THE FRENCH  
By MRS. J. SADLIER

*Mary Anne  
(Madame)*

"The memory of the just is with praises."—Prov. x. 7.

NEW YORK :  
D. & J. SADLIER & CO., 81 BARCLAY STREET.  
MONTREAL :  
COR. NOTRE DAME AND ST. FRANCIS XAVIER STREETS.  
1872.

BS2458

.L4

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1872,  
By D. & J. SADLER & CO.,  
In the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington.

12-38301

Stereotyped by VINCENT DILL,  
33 & 37 New-Church St., N. Y.

T  
THE  
to the  
rend o  
partak  
ter, in  
althou  
true, a  
religio  
Blosse  
"The  
others  
tural  
embel  
ful,—  
the s  
eccles  
autho  
rence  
I h  
prese

BS2458

.L4



### TRANSLATOR'S PREFACE.

THE "Legends of St. Joseph," here given to the public, have been gathered by the reverend compiler from many sources. They all partake, more or less, of the legendary character, in so far as the manner of relating goes, although several are strictly and historically true, and taken from the archives of cities or religious houses. Some, like "The Rod in Blossom," "The Shepherds of Bethlehem," "The First Christmas Night," and a few others, are in strict conformity with the Scriptural narrative; while others are more or less embellished by the pious fancies of the faithful,—filling up, as it were, in process of time, the somewhat meagre details of gospel and ecclesiastical history. Some, again, are well authenticated facts of quite recent occurrence.

I have endeavored, as far as possible, to preserve throughout the simple phraseology of

Congress, in the year 1872,  
LIER & CO.,  
of Congress, at Washington.

38301



the original, so well befitting popular legends. The poems I have done my best to render faithfully: no easy matter it is, as the reader will understand, to carry the versification of one language into another. In each of the poems I have retained the original measure, as being very suitable to the ballad style, and, at the same time, musical enough to please the ear.

It is with grateful satisfaction that I find myself finishing the translation, and writing this Preface, on the first Wednesday in March, the month which Christian piety sets apart for the special honor of St. Joseph; and I humbly trust that the beloved Patron of the Church, and the special protector of Christian families, will accept my share of the work as the humble offering of a heart that loves him and his Immaculate Spouse with a truly filial love, and that he will bless this little book, so that it may tend to make him known and loved by the children of the Church as the kind, good father, and faithful friend of those who seek his blessed patronage.

M. A. S.

NEW YORK, MARCH 6, 1872.



Appro

WE  
book e  
There  
traditi  
ciety t  
piety,  
sacred  
pious t  
of "Le  
by the  
in the  
by the  
the id  
beauti  
garded  
deeply

g popular legends.  
 ny best to render  
 t is, as the reader  
 he versification of  
 In each of the  
 original measure,  
 ballad style, and,  
 enough to please

action that I find  
 ation, and writing  
 dnesday in March,  
 piety sets apart for  
 eph; and I humbly  
 ron of the Church,  
 Christian families,  
 e work as the hum-  
 loves him and his  
 truly filial love, and  
 le book, so that it  
 nown and loved by  
 n as the kind, good  
 of those who seek

M. A. S.



Approbation of the Bishop of Montreal.

WE have read, with lively interest, a book entitled "Legends of St. Joseph." There are, as every one knows, family traditions perpetuated in Christian society to maintain the spirit of faith and piety, although they form no part of the sacred deposit of Catholic faith. These pious traditions are known by the name of "Legends," and our fathers, animated by the spirit of faith, took great delight in them. In that they were guided, not by the rules of severe criticism, but by the ideas generally followed in those beautiful ages when falsehood was regarded with horror, because men were deeply imbued with the truth that it

gives death to the soul; and as, in those times of innocence and simplicity, people took care not to deceive others, so they could not believe that others wished to deceive their brethren.

It is with this rule of simple good faith that the "Legends of St. Joseph" must be read, if one would find in them the sweet attraction which such reading always has. The lessons conveyed in them, under different forms, all of the most pleasing kind, make the perusal of this book useful and advantageous. From the examples given we may learn that no one ever has recourse in vain to the good St. Joseph, the worthy spouse of the immaculate Virgin, the gracious foster-father of the Son of God made man, the powerful patron of the Catholic Church.

We believe, then, that good Christians will find in the reading of these Legends wherewith to nourish their piety, their

conf  
grea  
wan  
in l  
but  
prai  
coul  
mak  
enou  
goo  
not  
Jose  
G

; and as, in those  
simplicity, people  
ive others, so they  
t others wished to

e of simple good  
ds of St. Joseph"  
ould find in them  
which such reading  
ssons conveyed in  
forms, all of the  
make the perusal  
and advantageous.

iven we may learn  
recourse in vain to  
the worthy spouse  
irgin, the gracious  
Son of God made  
ron of the Catholic

hat good Christians  
ng of these Legends  
n their piety, their

confidence in, and their devotion to, that  
great Saint. Doubtless there are not  
wanting many other good books written  
in honor of this admirable Patriarch;  
but he is so great and so worthy of  
praise from the entire world, that there  
could never be good books enough to  
make him known, nor eloquent tongues  
enough to proclaim his greatness and his  
goodness. Hence it is that we hesitate  
not to recommend these "Legends of St.  
Joseph.

Given at MONTREAL, May 20th, 1871.

✠ IGNATIUS,

*Bishop of Montreal.*





TRANSLAT  
APPROB

- I. 2
- II. 3
- III. 4
- IV. 5
- V. 6
- VI. 7
- VII. 8
- VIII. 9
- IX. 10
- X. 11
- XI. 12
- XII. 13
- XIII. 14
- XIV. 15
- XV. 16
- XVI. 17
- XVII. 18



## CONTENTS.

	PAGE
TRANSLATOR'S PREFACE . . . . .	iii
APPROBATION OF THE BISHOP OF MONTREAL . . . . .	v
I. The Morning and Evening Star . . . . .	11
II. Ville Marie (now Montreal); or, The Marvel- ous Foundation . . . . .	19
III. The Rod in Blossom . . . . .	27
IV. The First Christmas Night . . . . .	30
V. Duty Before All . . . . .	39
VI. The Value of a Mass . . . . .	47
VII. The Unexpected Pilot . . . . .	55
VIII. The Lighting of Naples . . . . .	58
IX. The Shepherds of Bethlehem . . . . .	66
X. The Christmas Dinner . . . . .	78
XI. The Paris Dressmaker . . . . .	88
XII. A Meeting . . . . .	96
XIII. The Palm Grove . . . . .	107
XIV. The Good Thief . . . . .	114
XV. The Caravan . . . . .	123
XVI. The Desert . . . . .	132
XVII. The Return to Nazareth . . . . .	138

	PAGE
<b>XXVIII.</b> The Hawthorn Bush . . . . .	144
<b>XIX.</b> The Second Meeting . . . . .	148
<b>XX.</b> Old-Time Windows . . . . .	155
<b>XXI.</b> The Snake . . . . .	165
<b>XXII.</b> The Panther . . . . .	170
<b>XXIII.</b> The Ursulines of Quebec . . . . .	178
<b>XXIV.</b> Ave, Joseph! . . . . .	184
<b>XXV.</b> The Mysterious Hosts . . . . .	186
<b>XXVI.</b> An Extraordinary Vocation . . . . .	189
<b>XXVII.</b> The Little Cabin-Boy . . . . .	199
<b>XXVIII.</b> The Pearl Lost and Found . . . . .	206
<b>XXIX.</b> Scenes in Nazareth . . . . .	243
<b>XXX.</b> The Saw . . . . .	248
<b>XXXI.</b> The Choice of a King . . . . .	252
<b>XXXII.</b> An Apparition . . . . .	258
<b>XXXIII.</b> The Lost Children . . . . .	268
<b>XXXIV.</b> The Bird of Paradise and the Humming Bird . . . . .	282
<b>XXXV.</b> The Last Moments of St. Joseph . . . . .	287
<b>XXXVI.</b> The Holy House . . . . .	293
<b>XXXVII.</b> The Advocate of Hopeless Cases . . . . .	306
<b>APPENDIX</b> . . . . .	315



LE

THE



royalty  
It is  
in the  
beginni  
differen  
noonda  
regulat  
from e

. . . . .	144
. . . . .	148
. . . . .	155
. . . . .	165
. . . . .	170
. . . . .	178
. . . . .	184
. . . . .	186
on . . . . .	189
. . . . .	199
l . . . . .	206
. . . . .	243
. . . . .	248
. . . . .	252
. . . . .	258
. . . . .	268
nd the Humming . . . . .	282
. . . . .	287
Joseph . . . . .	293
ss Cases . . . . .	306
. . . . .	315



## LEGENDS OF ST. JOSEPH.

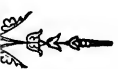


### I.

#### *THE MORNING AND EVENING STAR.*

**T** is often asked why God so long delayed, not only the crowning of, but even the general diffusion of devotion to St. Joseph? Is his royalty of such recent date?

It is a universally-admitted principle, that in the Church, devotion to the Saints has its beginning, its progress, its perfection. Very different is the light of the sun at dawn and at noonday. These several degrees are always regulated by Infinite Wisdom, which "reaches from end to end mightily, and disposeth all





things sweetly." (Wisd., viii., 1.) At the outset of the preaching of the Gospel, the Virgin, as it were, veiled herself from our eyes, the better to bring out the grand figure of Christ. Is it not by a similar abnegation, an abnegation which makes the Angels wonder, that St. Joseph has remained so long in the shade? Was it not that he would have Jesus, then Mary, first take possession of all hearts, that devotion to them should be firmly established in the Church, before he advanced his own claims to our love and veneration? We cannot doubt it.

But it is unmistakably true, that Joseph, although hidden, was ever living in the Church, seen by her and felt by her children, like a faithful friend who remains unknown to us under our roof, quietly averting from us every danger, and even providing us with the means of living.

Yes, we shall unceasingly repeat, Joseph, like Mary, always lived in the Church. He always sustained her by his powerful, al-

though  
which  
merit,  
of Ho  
Mary,  
16.) T  
just, b  
of just  
Mary e  
"Beho  
sorrow  
recogn  
"He w  
Hence  
sight c  
is seen  
striking  
endeav  
enthus  
Here  
ruins  
the re  
stamp

iii., 1.) At the out-  
 Gospel, the Virgin,  
 from our eyes, the  
 and figure of Christ.  
 negation, an abnega-  
 els wonder, that St.  
 long in the shade?  
 d have Jesus, then  
 n of all hearts, that  
 be firmly established  
 advanced his own  
 neration? We can-  
 y true, that Joseph,  
 ever living in the  
 and felt by her chil-  
 and who remains un-  
 roof, quietly averting  
 and even providing us  
 ngly repeat, Joseph,  
 in the Church. He  
 by his powerful, al-

though secret influence. Were not the words  
 which express all his dignity, his virtue, his  
 merit, and his glory, inscribed in the pages  
 of Holy Writ?—"Joseph, the husband of  
 Mary, of whom was born Jesus." (St. Matt. i.  
 16.) This Divine spouse the Holy Ghost calls  
*just*, by a sort of excellence and universality  
 of justice, as the Sacred Doctors interpret it.  
 Mary even styles him the "father" of Jesus:  
 "Behold! Thy father and I have sought Thee  
 sorrowing." (St. Luke, ii. 49.) Jesus Himself  
 recognized this supreme paternal authority:  
 "He was subject to them." (St. Luke, ii. 50.)  
 Hence the Fathers of the Church cannot lose  
 sight of this divine personage: from their pen  
 is seen going forth, here and there, the most  
 striking testimony of his glory; they seem  
 endeavoring to confine within due limits the  
 enthusiasm of their love and admiration.  
 Here and there, too, are found, amongst the  
 ruins of ancient temples, images that prove  
 the remembrance of Joseph. His name is  
 stamped on all our sacred antiquities.

Joseph lived: ah! why should we suppress the fact? He lived wholly and always with Mary, in a sort of terrestrial paradise, where they had, as it were, taken up their abode. Who knows not that Mary was honored by Elias and his followers, called the children of the Prophets, on Mount Carmel, nine centuries before her appearance on earth? The mystery of a fruitful Virgin was traditional on the holy mountain; no sooner was it accomplished than Joseph had his share in the homage of Carmel. Intercourse was so easy, so frequent, so sweet, between the cottage of Nazareth and the cave of Elias and the Prophets! There it was that the Divine blossom grew. Who knows not, therefore, the blessings wherewith the Holy Scripture covers the favored mountain? Who has not remarked the celestial dews and rains wherewith Heaven watered and made ever fruitful the flower-enameled sides and miraculous summits of Carmel?

In fine, Joseph lived on earth; the ages felt

him. 5  
dawnin  
appear  
who la  
pheeie  
us now  
of the  
Let  
comes  
"Go  
the ho  
as hee  
His g  
before  
know  
the or  
long-l  
Josep  
be gra  
time,  
gence  
they s  
to ad

JOSEPH.

ould we suppress  
and always with  
paradise, where  
up their abode.  
was honored by  
ed the children of  
armel, nine centu-  
s on earth? The  
was traditional on  
ner was it accom-  
his share in the  
ourse was so easy,  
etween the cottage  
of Elias and the  
s that the Divine  
ows not, therefore,  
the Holy Scripture  
ain? Who has not  
ws and rains where-  
t made ever fruitful  
es and miraculous  
earth; the ages felt

him. They saw the day of his universal honor dawning afar off, like a rising sun. Hence the appearance, at intervals, of fervent servitors, who launched on the world a species of prophecies, the accomplishment of which delights us now. And these, moreover, are but echoes of the doctrines of ages gone before.

Let us first hear Isidore of P'Isle. His voice comes to us from the sixteenth century:—

“God raised up and glorified St. Joseph for the honor of His own name, establishing him as head and patron of the Church Militant. His glory is far from being at its height. As, before the last judgment, all nations must know the name of, and venerate and adore, the only true God, so also must all admire the long-hidden, yet inestimable gifts whereof St. Joseph was the recipient. Yes, all gifts shall be granted unto him. . . . In that favored time, the Lord will give a more subtle intelligence to the mind and the heart of His elect; they shall scrutinize the heart of St. Joseph, to admire therein the loving marvels of grace,

and they shall find an admirable treasure, such as the Patriarchs of the Old Law never either discovered or suspected. That magnificent outpouring of light and glory shall be the special work of the Holy Angels. Thus shall he who is first amongst the Saints of Heaven take, on earth, that first rank which is his due!"

A century later, Father Jacquinot, of the Company of Jesus, delighted to repeat these prophecies, making them still more clear. "Towards the end of the world," says he, "God will tear asunder the veil which conceals from us the marvels of the shrine of Joseph's holy heart; the Holy Spirit will act on the hearts of the faithful, moving them to exalt the glory of that divine personage; *religious houses shall be consecrated and temples built to him*, and people will recognize as a special protector that Saint who protected Jesus Christ; the Sovereign Pontiffs themselves shall decree, by a holy inspiration from above, that this great Patriarch be solemnly

honore  
main c  
Hav  
accom  
votion  
Has it  
sumed  
rywher  
most p  
Man p  
From  
who p  
each r  
Our  
all ra  
are be  
over t  
Mary  
are in  
temple  
he has  
him.  
the wa

mirable treasure,  
 the Old Law never  
 faded. That mag-  
 nitude and glory shall  
 be the Holy Angels.  
 the best amongst the  
 earth, that first

Jacquinot, of the  
 and to repeat these  
 still more clear.  
 "world," says he,  
 the veil which con-  
 ceals of the shrine of  
 the Holy Spirit will act  
 as a veil, moving them to  
 reveal the personage; *re-  
 venerated and temples*  
 will recognize as a  
 sign of the Pontiff's them-  
 selves, inspiration from  
 the triarch be solemnly

honored throughout the whole spiritual do-  
 main of St. Peter."

Have not all these prophecies been fully  
 accomplished in our days? Has not the de-  
 votion to St. Joseph made rapid progress?  
 Has it not, by a secret impulse of God, as-  
 sumed proportions hitherto unknown? Eve-  
 rywhere it is seen rewarded by favors the  
 most precious. St. Joseph is truly the Just  
 Man praised by God, the MAN of our time.  
 From every country arise eloquent panegyrists  
 who proclaim his greatness. The pages of  
 each relate new marvels.

Our age has seen the Evening Star rising  
 all radiant beside the Morning Star. Both  
 are before our eyes. Both shine henceforth  
 over the world's troubled sea. Joseph and  
 Mary appear to us united on earth as they  
 are in heaven. Like Mary, Joseph has his  
 temples, his altars, his festivals. Like her,  
 he has his religious congregations, devoted to  
 him. The year sets apart a month for him,  
 the week a day. In honor of Joseph, as in

honor of Mary, are erected Archconfraternities, Associations, and Congregations, not to speak of the holy families whose father he is. It is deemed an honor to wear his livery. His Cord has become the charming appendage of the Scapular.

And why should he not share in all the honors paid to his divine Spouse? Are not their goods in common, and by reason of their virtues? Was there not a day to come, O Joseph, when it should be given thee to share with Mary the only glory of which thou didst seem to be deprived? The crown of thy Spouse was to be, as it were, doubled, without taking any thing from its splendor, and to rest on thee? That happiness we owe to the illustrious Pius IX. May Heaven reward him for evermore!



VILLE  
TH



earth  
works  
Jean  
the S  
ent of  
which  
of hi  
his c  
men o  
tion;  
blesse  
havin

MEPL.

Archconfraterni-  
gations, not to  
ose father he is.  
wear his livery.  
arning append-

share in all the  
pouse? Are not  
y reason of their  
day to come, O  
ven thee to share  
which thou didst  
he crown of thy  
re, doubled, with-  
its splendor, and  
ppiness we owe to  
ay Heaven reward



II.

*VILLE MARIE (NOW MONTREAL); OR,  
THE MARVELOUS FOUNDATION.*

**I**N the first years of the sixteenth century there lived in Paris, in St. Paul's parish, a man who was to signalize his passage on earth as much by his lofty virtues as by works of zeal and charity; his name was Jean Olier. His father was a member of the State Council, and became Superintendent of Lyons under Louis XIII. The name which the young Olier bore, the high rank of his family, his rare qualities, his talents, his connection with the most distinguished men of his time, early attracted public attention; he had the signal honor of being blessed by the saintly Bishop of Geneva, of having for director St. Vincent de Paul, and



also Father de Condreu, Superior of the Oratory. But one thing more remains to be added; he was the founder of the Company of St. Sulpice. Such was the man who was to establish in Canada the devotion to the Holy Family.

There lived, at the same time, in Anjou, a gentleman named Jerome le Royer de la Dauversière, collector of taxes at La Flèche. He was a man of great piety; of rare abnegation, and the father of six children. God had made known to him that He wished to be particularly honored in the island of Montreal, by the veneration of the Holy Family, and that He chose him to make the person of St. Joseph honored. To this intent He had several times ordered him to establish in that island, as yet barren and uncultivated, a hospital, designed for the relief and instruction of the sick, and to form, for the management of this house, a Congregation of Hospital Nuns, specially devoted to the honor of that great Saint.



any opportunity of carrying out this so extraordinary enterprise.

Arrived in the capital, M. de la Dauversière went to present himself to the minister, the Keeper of the Crown Seals, who resided at Meudon, and in the gallery of the castle met Mr. Olier. These two men were not acquainted, had never seen each other, and had never had the slightest intercourse one with the other. Impelled by a Divine inspiration, they meet like two friends who had been long separated, and embrace one another with the warmest affection, as though their hearts were one; they salute each other by name, as we read of St. Dominick and St. Francis of Assissium. Mr. Olier congratulates M. de la Dauversière on the cause of his journey, and placing in his hands a roll of one hundred pounds in gold [about five hundred dollars], he said: "Sir, I want to have a share in the work; I know your intention, and am going to recommend it to God." Next day, Mr. Olier celebrated the Holy

Mass,  
comm  
tired  
nicate  
forme  
island  
ed th  
that l  
same  
to be  
forme  
know  
Our  
wealth  
their  
cess o  
bled  
la Da  
simpl  
he h  
new s  
an en  
de la

out this so ex-

de la Dauversière  
to the minister,  
als, who resided  
ry of the castle  
men were not  
each other, and  
intercourse one  
y a Divine inspi-  
friends who had  
praise one another  
as though their  
te each other by  
Dominick and St.  
Olier congratu-  
on the cause of  
his hands a roll  
gold [about five  
"Sir, I want to  
I know your inten-  
commend it to God."  
ebrated the Holy

Mass, at which M. de la Dauversière received communion. After the thanksgiving both retired to the park of the castle, and communicated to each other the plans they had formed to promote the glory of God in the island of Montreal. Their conversation lasted three hours. It was clearly ascertained that both had received the same lights, the same orders, and proposed the same means to be taken for insuring success. Mr. Olier formed a company of persons of great piety, known by the name of the Company of Our Lady of Montreal, most of them very wealthy, all called by God to contribute, by their prayers or their donations, to the success of the work. Some time after he assembled all the members, and introduced M. de la Dauversière, who stated, with his wonted simplicity, the communications and orders he had received from God concerning this new settlement. How hazardous soever such an enterprise might appear, the words of M. de la Dauversière, although simple and un-

studied, found an echo in those hearts so well disposed. All were fully convinced of his mission, and readily opened their purses, deeming themselves happy in being chosen to contribute to the execution of a design so advantageous for the glory of God and the good of His Church.

The first steps they took was to secure the island of Montreal. M. de Lauson, who had received it from the great Canada Company, made it over to them on easy terms, renouncing his first intentions, and making a sacrifice of his personal interests. The royal authority failed not soon to ratify this transfer; so that the action of Providence was made manifest, contrary to all human foresight.

In receiving the ownership and dominion of the island, the Associates pledged themselves to found a colony therein, and to establish three communities: First, a seminary of ecclesiastics, ten or twelve in number, destined for the ministry of the altar,

the pre  
of con  
island,  
ond, a  
the ed  
for the  
these  
agreen  
goodne  
new c  
and ch  
further  
and th  
abroad  
ings, a  
nience  
savag  
The  
bound  
Josep  
of the  
this r  
mal i

those hearts so  
ly convinced of  
ed their purses,  
in being chosen  
tion of a design  
ory of God and

sk was to secure  
. de Lauson, who  
reat Canada Com-  
m on easy terms,  
ions, and making  
al interests. The  
soon to ratify this  
on of Providence  
ary to all human

ship and dominion  
ates pledged them-  
y therein, and to  
ies: First, a semi-  
or twelve in num-  
nistry of the altar,

the preaching of the Holy Gospel, the work  
of converting the savage aborigines of the  
island, and to keep a school for boys; sec-  
ond, a community of religious teachers for  
the education of girls; and, third, a hospital  
for the service of the sick. By means of  
these measures, say they in their Act of  
agreement, the Associates hope, through the  
goodness of God, to see, in a little time, a  
new church, which shall imitate the purity  
and charity of the primitive Church. They  
furthermore hope that in after years they  
and their successors may be able to spread  
abroad over the country, to erect new dwell-  
ings, as much to contribute to public conve-  
nience as to facilitate the conversion of the  
savages.

The three communities here mentioned  
bound themselves to honor Jesus, Mary, and  
Joseph, each one to partake of the spirit  
of their august patrons, to imbue therewith  
this new Church. From that time the for-  
mal intention of the Associates was to con-

vide the direction of the future Hospital to the religious whom M. de la Dauversière would establish in honor of St. Joseph; the management of the Seminary to Mr. Olier, who began, shortly after, the foundation of the Company so well known in France under the name of St. Sulpice; and, finally, they hoped to give in charge the community of teachers to the person whom Providence might have chosen for that purpose. This was Sister Bourgeoys, specially destined to make the Blessed Virgin Mary honored in the colony of Montreal. She was the foundress, in Canada, of the Congregation of Our Lady of Montreal.

Who does not admire the action of Providence in the creation of these various establishments?



What

And

But y

The

And s

The

Behol

But

JOSEPH.

uture Hospital to  
e la Dauversière  
of St. Joseph; the  
ary to Mr. Olier,  
the foundation of  
n in France under  
and, finally, they  
the community of  
whom Providence  
at purpose. This  
pecially destined to  
Mary honored in  
She was the foun-  
ongregation of Our

the action of Provi-  
these various estab-



III.

*THE ROD IN BLOSSOM.*

**A**ROUND the sacred ark the sons of  
Juda stand,  
Sending to Heaven above their hum-  
ble, fervent prayer;

What hath brought unto the temple the young  
men of the land,

And wherefore in each hand a wither'd branch  
and bare?

But yester eve, with joyous, hopeful heart,

They laid upon the altar each dry and mystic rod ;  
And sadly now they gaze, and their fondest hopes  
depart—

The branches still are leafless, no change hath  
come from God !

Behold them once again praying the Lord Most

High ;

But one, before unseen, has join'd their band—



One in whose calm and brightly-beaming eye  
Are imaged virtues heroic and grand.

Lofty is his brow, majestic and serene ;  
He, too, doth in his hand a dry branch bear,  
Seeming the while amazed that he hath been  
Call'd to contest a prize so passing rare.

Humble he is, although of lineage high,  
Deeming himself, of all, the least and last,  
And matchless pure in heart, wherefore th' all-see-  
ing Eye  
Hath been on him with special favor cast.

"Joseph, draw near!" from God the high-priest  
speaks,  
And Joseph, in his turn, lays down his rod.  
Oh, wondrous prodigy ! full soon it breaks  
Forth into leaves and flow'rs—all praise to God !

O Joseph, son of David ! hail, all hail !  
Thou art the favor'd one, the Virgin thine—  
The Virgin whose bright name shall never pale,  
Who crushes Satan's head with power divine !

Thine is  
That  
The Lo  
To g  
Favor'd  
Brig  
Comes  
Rece  
Hail t  
For  
So pur  
To

JOSEPH.

beaming eye  
grand.

serene ;  
dry branch bear,  
he hath been  
passing rare.

age high,  
east and last,  
wherefore th' all-see-

cial favor east.

God the high-priest

s down his rod.  
on it breaks  
s—all praise to God !

all hail !  
the Virgin thine—  
e shall never pale,  
with power divine !

Thine is that lily fair, that spotless dove,  
That fragrant flower that bloom'd for Eden's  
bow'rs,

The Lord hath chosen thee, with special love,  
To guard His fairest one of all earth's flow'rs !

Favor'd art thou, and lo ! thy destined bride,  
Bright as the stars and more than heavenly pure,  
Comes forth, the Lord with her, and at thy side  
Receives the ring that makes the compact sure.

Hail then, chaste spouse of Mary, hail, thrice hail !  
For Heaven, in giving her a spouse like thee,  
So pure, so God-like, surely will not fail  
To make thee our Protector, too, to be !





IV.


*THE FIRST CHRISTMAS NIGHT.*

**I**N the year of the world 4004, on the 24th of December, an old man and a young woman were journeying towards the city of Bethlehem, in Judea. The young woman, beautiful beyond conception, and inspiring virtue by her chaste and modest look, was seated on the back of an ass which the old man led by the bridle. This old man, whose mien was at once mild and venerable, turned often to see whether his young companion wanted anything, trying, at the same time, to lead the animal over the smoothest ground, so as to avoid any shock.

"I much fear," said he, urging the beast to quicken its pace; "I much fear that we shall reach Bethlehem too late to procure lodging for the night. For me, it is of small

account  
need o  
" He  
woman  
will p  
whom  
new st  
And  
the ea  
in mil  
though  
when

All  
nights  
ple in  
tomed  
seen  
travel  
an ec  
there  
Kn  
ing s



account; but for thee, who hast so much need of rest!"

"Have confidence, father!" said the young woman in a tone of meek resignation, "God will provide for us." And the old man, to whom these simple words seemed to give new strength, went on his way praying.

And the shades of evening were falling on the earth; and the moon was already shining in mild radiance in the firmament above, as though to invite the poor pilgrims to rest, when they reached the gates of the city.

\* \* \* \* \*

All denoted one of those clear, cold winter nights which are so much the harder on people in the East, because they are less accustomed to them. What the old man had foreseen came to pass. The inns were full of travellers, brought thither for enrollment by an edict of Cæsar Augustus. Nowhere was there place for the last arrivals.

Knock at what door he would, how touching soever his prayers and supplications, he

IAS NIGHT.

the world 4004, on  
December, an old  
young woman were  
wards the city of  
the young woman,  
on, and inspiring  
modest look, was  
pass which the old  
his old man, whose  
venerable, turned  
young companion  
at the same time,  
smoothest ground,

, urging the beast  
much fear that we  
too late to procure  
for me, it is of small

found himself, hours after, sad and dejected, still on the road he had so often traversed, seeking shelter, at least for his companion.

\* \* \* \* \*

And seeing nothing, the old man lamented. And his young companion, as it were, indifferent to all the rebuffs and refusals they had met, with the Psalmist, raised her eyes and her heart to the holy mountains.

All at once she said: "Father, be not discouraged; the people whose hardness of heart so afflicts you, know us not. . . . I alone am the cause of what has happened, since it is for me, and the child I bear in my womb, that you tarried by the way. . . . Listen, now, to what I am about to say. But a little way from here I remarked, on our first entering into the city, a deserted stable; that may be the shelter to which Providence calls us; let us go thither." The old man wiping away a tear, still hesitated. "God wills it so, my father," she meekly added.

\* \* \* \* \*

The  
roughly  
long de  
ox and  
from a  
in the  
the old  
debted  
found i

The  
jagged  
the in  
man, r  
spouse  
on her  
with s  
as the  
fight,

But  
woma  
a coar

JOSEPH.

and dejected,  
often traversed,  
his companion.

\* \*  
The man lamented.  
As it were, indif-  
ferent refusals they had  
shed her eyes and  
tears.

rather, be not dis-  
courage hardness of  
heart as not. . . . I  
know what has happened,  
and what I bear in my  
heart the way. . . .  
about to say. But  
she remarked, on our  
visit to a deserted stable;  
which Providence  
witnessed." The old man  
hesitated. "God  
meekly added.

LEGENDS OF ST. JOSEPH.

The stable to which they retired was  
roughly hewn out of the rock, and had been  
long deserted. That night two animals, an  
ox and an ass, were sheltered there, brought  
from a neighboring inn because of the throng  
in the city. To this fortunate circumstance  
the old man and his companion were in-  
debted for some fresh straw which they  
found in the cave.

\* \* \* \* \*

The moonbeams, penetrating through the  
jagged cliffs at the entrance, partially lit up  
the interior of the grotto. Whilst the old  
man, mindful of the wants of his youthful  
spouse, prepared a couch for her, she fell  
on her knees, and prayed so silently and  
with so little outward motion, that it seemed  
as though her soul, taking a heavenward  
flight, had left there only a mortal covering.

\* \* \* \* \*

But when she had prayed, the young  
woman proceeded to unfold some clothes of  
a coarse texture, but exquisitely clean, which

she had brought with her, and which, with sweet forethought, she had placed in her bosom to keep them warm.

The old man looked on with respectful attention. "Is the happy moment, then, come?" said he at length. "What! in this lonely stable! in the company of these animals?"

"Canst thou wonder?" replied the young wife. "Ah! what is this new abasement for the *Word made Flesh*, since He has deigned to come down and rest in my womb! Oh, incomprehensible mystery of the love of the Creator for the creature! To dwell with men, God himself did not disdain to clothe Himself with human nature, and it is in poverty He chooses to be born, because He comes to ennoble, to save, to elevate the poor!"

At these words the old man became more collected. "And then, Mary, dost thou not suffer?"

"Suffer, my father? I suffer! Never has

the  
wom  
Spir  
He  
wher  
suffe  
tion  
"  
flam  
with  
is J  
am  
of  
hur  
wro  
V  
zlin  
An  
a  
ler

er, and which, with  
had placed in her  
arm.

on with respectful  
happy moment, then,  
th. "What! in this  
company of these ani-

" replied the young  
is new abasement for  
since He has deigned  
t in my womb! Oh,  
ry of the love of the  
are! To dwell with  
not disdain to clothe  
nature, and it is in  
be born, because He  
save, to elevate the

old man became more  
, Mary, dost thou not

I suffer! Never has

the fruit of benediction conceived in my  
womb, the mysterious work of the Divine  
Spirit, caused me the least pain. Doubtless  
He smiles at this moment, so long desired,  
when His holy humanity is going, by its first  
sufferings, to begin the work of Redemp-  
tion."

"Oh, yes!" she added, rising, "He in-  
flames my heart; I am already inundated  
with the purest delight; I no longer live, it  
is Jesus who liveth in me! He is mine, I  
am His. A sweet ecstasy takes possession  
of my being. My heart no longer feels its  
human life. Kneel! the prodigy is being  
wrought; I am the Mother of my God!"

\* \* \* \* \*

While she spoke thus a strong and daz-  
zling light filled the stable of Bethlehem.  
And the Virgin of Isaiah disappeared for  
a moment from mortal sight.

Joseph, humbly prostrate, adored in si-  
lence.

\* \* \* \* \*



The night had reached the middle of its course; the moment of majestic silence in nature, the solemn and ever mysterious hour marked out by the Prophets for the birth of the promised Deliverer.

\* \* \* \* \*

And the light gradually faded.

And Joseph, in expectation of the great prodigy, his heart inflamed with all the ardor of the desires of the Patriarchs and Prophets, raised his eyes. . . .

And the Virgin Mother appeared in a resplendent cloud, surrounded by Angels, holding out to him the fairest Child that earth had ever seen, the First-Born amongst men, the Saviour of the world, the Prince of Peace, the Mighty God—a little Babe!

His heart glowed with faith and love. And as he bowed down to adore, and contemplate, in his turn, mute with awe and admiration, the Child held out His hands so graciously to him that he was attracted towards Him, as it were, in spite of himself;

and ben  
arms Hi  
and wh  
tain!

\*

And v  
by sigh  
delighte  
again in

\*

And t  
disappe  
sumed  
a low  
immacu  
was Jes

\*

Then  
swaddli  
ished p  
Him in

And  
from l

the middle of its  
majestic silence in  
a mysterious hour  
of quietude for the birth

\* \*  
aded.  
sion of the great  
ed with all the  
e Patriarchs and

appeared in a re-  
by Angels, hold-  
Child that earth  
born amongst men,  
l, the Prince of  
little Babe!

faith and love.  
o adore, and con-  
e with awe and  
l out His hands  
he was attracted  
spite of himself;

and bending lovingly down, received in his  
arms Him whose glory the heavens proclaim,  
and whom the whole universe cannot con-  
tain!

\* \* \* \* \*

And when he had wholly satiated himself  
by sight and by touch, clasping the Babe  
delightedly in his arms, Joseph placed Jesus  
again in his Mother's arms.

\* \* \* \* \*

And the cloud vanished. And the Angels  
disappeared. And the Child's abode re-  
sumed its former aspect. Then was heard  
a low moaning cry. It was Jesus, whose  
immaculate flesh began to feel the cold; it  
was Jesus beginning His Saviour-life.

\* \* \* \* \*

Then the Virgin wrapped the Child in  
swaddling-clothes, and when Joseph had fin-  
ished preparing the crib, weeping, they laid  
Him in it.

And Jesus still cried. An Angel descended  
from heaven, bearing a cup, which he put

to the lips of the Child, murmuring the name of Gethsemane.

And the Virgin shuddered. . . .

Then the Angel disappeared, brushing with his wing, as he passed, the sleeping animals.

And the shepherds, coming to the stable directed by the Angels, saw the Child, warmed by the breath of the ox and the ass, who were already submissive to the caresses of Mary and Joseph.



her mi  
fair an  
of her  
them

The  
ruined  
just w  
a situ  
keep  
losing  
a deat  
nion,  
family

JOSEPH.

murmuring the

d. . . .

red, brushing with  
sleeping animals.

ing to the sta-  
ls, saw the Child,  
the ox and the  
submissive to the  
oph.



V.

*DUTY BEFORE ALL.*

**A**FTER great reverses of fortune and long years of tribulation, borne with true maternal courage, Madame C—— had seen her misfortunes crowned by the loss of two fair and promising children, and, finally, that of her husband, who, in a little time, followed them to the grave.

The sorrows and privations which had ruined the father's health snatched him away just when he was on the point of obtaining a situation that would have enabled him to keep his family at least above want. In losing him, his widow had not only to lament a dear and constant friend, a faithful companion, but also the principal support of her family.

This family, consisting still of four children, had thenceforth no other support than two young sons, the eldest of whom had just reached his twentieth year. The remuneration they received for their work was so small that it promised but little relief to the family, and, notwithstanding all their devotedness, they could not do much to assist their mother, especially as their father had left some debts. To satisfy the creditors, some of whom were very pressing, and provide the necessaries of life for her children, so as to keep them from sinking like their father, were very difficult tasks for the poor widow. She had vainly endeavored to procure employment for herself; and her health, shattered by this long train of misfortunes, scarcely enabled her to work, even if she had it to do.

The eldest of her daughters was just sixteen; she was strong, well formed, discreet, modest, and amiable. The indigent circumstances of the family had prevented her

from r  
rents a  
but stil

The  
vented  
had ma  
necessa  
there w  
cook, i  
unless  
which  
they ha

The  
terest  
her lea  
to find  
exposin  
who ha  
When  
found,  
beyond  
friends  
teachin

ill of four chil-  
her support than  
whom had just

The remunera-  
ir work was so  
t little relief to  
anding all their  
ot do much to  
y as their father  
atisfy the credit-  
ery pressing, and  
life for her chil-  
from sinking like  
cult tasks for the  
ainly endeavored  
herself; and her  
ong train of mis-  
her to work, even

ters was just six-  
l formed, discreet,  
e indigent circum-  
ad prevented her

from receiving a complete education; parents and friends had, by turns, lent a hand, but still her education was very deficient.

The same circumstances which had prevented Helen from learning much at school had made her a good housekeeper, the most necessary of all qualities in a woman. Only, there was little use in her knowing how to cook, if there was nothing to be cooked, unless it might be stone soup, the story of which I shall not tell my readers, supposing they have all heard of it.

The friends of the family who took an interest in Helen urged her mother to have her learn some trade; but it was not so easy to find an opportunity of doing so without exposing the innocence of the young girl, who had never been away from her mother. When such an opportunity was at length found, the conditions were such that it was beyond the reach of Helen's mother and her friends. The girl's want of instruction put teaching, the most honorable of all careers,

out of the question, and, on the other hand, apprenticeship to any trade was open to many objections. Some respectable women offered to teach Helen their own business, some flower-making, others dress-making, others plain sewing; but none of them could lodge her, and they lived so far away that the young apprentice would have had to go through all Paris morning and evening. Moreover, when a fee could not be paid, Helen would have had to work several years without any pay, which did not suit a poor family that stood in urgent need of some immediate assistance.

In this indescribable embarrassment, the poor mother conceived the happy thought of having recourse to St. Joseph, the patron of and provider for families. Troubled as she was, she did not even think of making a Novena to him; but she *two or three times* addressed him in earnest supplication, going from the heart—and the hoped-for aid was not long in coming. A good situation in a

respect  
edly of  
dred f  
locality  
that s  
ing, a  
days t  
Thi  
a per  
with  
for w  
to di  
and  
leave  
displ  
a st  
be e  
teen  
com  
emp  
It  
ausp  
with

the other hand,  
e was open to  
spectable women  
ir own business,  
s dress-making,  
ne of them could  
so far away that  
ld have had to  
ing and evening.  
ld not be paid,  
ork several years  
d not suit a poor  
nt need of some

mbarrassment, the  
e happy thought  
Joseph, the patron  
lies. Troubled as  
i think of making  
*two or three times*  
supplication, going  
hoped-for aid was  
good situation in a

respectable mercantile house was unexpect-  
edly offered to her daughter, with eight hun-  
dred francs a year, and board besides, in a  
locality not far from her mother's house, so  
that she was able to go home in the even-  
ing, and had, moreover, Sundays and holy  
days to herself.

This unhoped-for position, for so young  
a person, was accepted, as may be supposed,  
with great joy, although not without anxiety;  
for was it certain that Helen would be able  
to discharge duties that required practice  
and experience? But does St. Joseph ever  
leave his work unfinished? The timid girl  
displayed in her new and strange position  
a steadiness and ability that could scarcely  
be expected. She made herself equally es-  
teemed by her employers, beloved by her  
companions, and respected by the clerks  
employed in the house.

It would have been almost too much if this  
auspicious beginning had not been stamped  
with the seal of trial. Helen had to inaugu-



rate her new position by a little sacrifice. The mother of her chief employer, a woman of austere piety, accustomed to see around her only persons of mature age, thought it her duty to object to Helen's way of arranging her hair. Although very plain and simple in Helen's case, yet being in accordance with the prevailing style, it jarred on the habits and notions of the worthy matron, who insisted on a change. Those of my readers who have long renounced the world may not appreciate the full value of the sacrifice required of her; but if any young girl should read this, or any one who remembers having been young, they will admit that the self-forgetfulness which consists in adopting through obedience a fashion that is out of date, or any way ridiculous, is one of the most painful sacrifices that can be imposed on a woman who has not bid adieu to the illusions of life.

Would you have done it, dear Julia, you who know so well how to arrange your fair

tresses  
fresh, l  
it at  
now no  
of the  
And  
Helen  
to He  
to be  
rather  
self s  
take  
somet  
sense  
tery,  
was a  
and  
Le  
for i  
orna  
celle  
rem  
duty

little sacrifice.  
employer, a woman  
to see around  
age, thought it  
s way of arrang-

plain and sim-  
g in accordance  
jarred on the  
worthy matron,

Those of my  
unced the world  
value of the sac-  
f any young girl  
who remembers  
I admit that the  
sists in adopting  
n, that is out of  
s, is one of the  
can be imposed  
bid adieu to the

dear Julia, you  
arrange your fair

tresses in the way most becoming to your  
fresh, blooming face? Would you have done  
it at sixteen, Emily, you whose brow has  
now no other ornament than the white band  
of the religious?

Amongst the gay companions with whom  
Helen went on Sunday, more than one said  
to Helen: "It is not I that would consent  
to be drilled after that fashion. I would  
rather give up the situation than make my-  
self so dowdy as you do!" We will not  
take upon us to say that Helen did not say  
something of the kind to herself, but the  
sense of duty very soon regained the mas-  
tery, and God and St. Joseph helping, she  
was able to resist these tempting suggestions  
and submit to make the required sacrifice.

Let us add that she looked none the worse  
for it. Is not virginal modesty the fairest  
ornament? Adorned, especially, with an ex-  
cellent reputation, Helen made herself so  
remarkable by her faithful discharge of her  
duty, and her general conduct, that the rela-

tives and friends, long prejudiced against her, began to see their error and make advances towards the renewal of friendly relations, which was very agreeable and even advantageous to the family, and surely very honorable to the young girl, who had succeeded in overcoming unjust prejudices and reviving a well-merited interest in her and hers.

This little story being true, is simple. Had it been fiction, it would, doubtless, have been more embellished with incidents. May it excite increased confidence in that revered patronage under which every family ought to take shelter.



Mass  
ing l  
to h  
with  
He  
tion  
on a  
man  
of a  
men  
"W  
His  
tate

JOSEPH.

iced against her,  
make advances  
friendly relations,  
and even advan-  
turedly very honor-  
ably had succeeded  
in reviving  
her and hers.  
is simple. Had  
itless, have been  
incidents. May it  
in that revered  
every family ought



VI.

*THE VALUE OF A MASS.*

**B**EFORE going to seek employment for the day, a poor working-man named Joseph Wilhelm, went regularly to say his prayers and hear Mass in the neighboring church. One morning he rose earlier than usual, and, contrary to his pious custom, went to look for work without performing his devotions.

He soon found that, with reasonable exertion on his own part, it was better to count on a fatherly Providence than on mere human prudence. Like himself, a crowd of men of all trades were there waiting for employment; but no one came to offer them work. "What is to be done?" said he to himself. His heart, in accordance with his faith, dictated the answer. He went to church, said



his prayers, and heard a Mass. He did not feel the time passing, while kneeling before the Tabernacle, and when he returned to the square, the men, and those who had come to hire them, were all gone.

Sad and dejected, Joseph Wilhelm was slowly returning to his humble dwelling, when he perceived coming towards him, with a frank, good-natured mien, a well-known employer of working-people, Master Barnaby Zimmerman.

This wealthy personage was not precisely what is called an irreligious man; but he had, on more than one point, and especially on the law of Sunday's rest and the obligation of hearing Mass on that day, notions that were not altogether orthodox. He had even been known to say, without much appearance of shame, that he had neglected his Easter duty that year, and also, I believe, the year previous. This did not prevent him, like many others of his kind, from bearing the title of an honest man, and

Mass. He did not  
while kneeling before  
he returned to the  
se who had come to

Joseph Wilhelm was  
umble dwelling, when  
owards him, with a  
n, a well-known em-  
ple, Master Barnaby

ge was not precisely  
ligious man; but he  
point, and especially  
rest and the obliga-  
on that day, notions  
er orthodox. He had  
ay, without much ap-  
at he had neglected  
ear, and also, I believe,  
This did not prevent  
rs of his kind, from  
an honest man, and

enjoying the esteem of all his fellow-townsmen.

A few words from Joseph made the worthy burglar understand the cause of his dejection.

"I have no work to give you, my good man," said he. "I have all the men I want just at present. But where were you while the other men were waiting for work?"

"I was at Mass."

"At Mass! at Mass! It is, doubtless, very good to go to Mass. I don't deny but I like that; but, nevertheless, my man, people must live; and in order to live, one must work, when one hasn't the means of living without it."

"But, master, I work every day, all the year round, except Sundays and holy days, only to-day —"

"Very good! You love the church and the Mass, I see that. Well, since you have nothing to do, for want of better employment, go to church; hear Mass, and pray

for me during the time you would have been at work; and when evening comes, I will pay you the usual price for your day's work. What do you think of that?"

"I accept your offer, with gratitude," answered Wilhelm, with a low bow. And off he went to the church, where he faithfully fulfilled his engagement.

Evening being come, Joseph betook himself to the burgher's house, where he duly received twelve sous, the usual pay for a day's work, and also a loaf of bread.

Wilhelm, well pleased, was retracing his homeward way, praying as he went, when he met an old man of noble and majestic mien, who seemed well acquainted with all the incidents of the day. "Go back," said he, in a grave, commanding voice, "and tell that man that he has not given you all he owes you; and that if he does not add something more to what he has given you, it will be worse for him."

The workman did not dare to make any

objecti  
sage, n

A sh  
rieh n  
covere  
stratag  
make  
my go

"the

Did I  
borers

If you  
thrivin

mutte

He o  
praye

And

Poo

ing a  
sorro

obedi

ricall

impu

would have been  
comes, I will pay  
your day's work.  
?"

th gratitude," an-  
w bow. And off  
here he faithfully

seph betook him-  
se, where he duly  
usual pay for a  
f of bread.

was retracing his  
he went, when he  
and majestic mien,  
ed with all the in-  
back," said he, in  
ice, "and tell that  
en you all he owes  
not add something  
iven you, it will be

dare to make any

objection, and delivered the authoritative mes-  
sage, not without great embarrassment.

A slight shiver ran, at first, through the  
rich man's members. But he speedily re-  
covered himself, thinking it was, perhaps, a  
stratagem of the pious workman, in order to  
make him open his purse-strings. "Ah ha!  
my good friend," said he, good humoredly,  
"the appetite grows with eating, I perceive.  
Did I not give you what I give all my la-  
borers, twelve good sous and a loaf of bread?  
If you keep on in that way, you'll do a  
thriving business." Then, stopping short, he  
muttered to himself: "It may be all right.  
He ought to know the value of Masses and  
prayers better than I do."

And he counted him out five sous.

Poor Wilhelm was possessed of both feel-  
ing and intelligence, and he understood, with  
sorrow, that what he did, solely through  
obedience, was attributed to motives diamet-  
rically opposed to his sentiments. His first  
impulse,—and a very natural one, too,—was



to give back to Master Barnaby the twelve sous he had given him, with the five over and above. But he feared that by giving way to this natural feeling, he would make the worthy burgher angry, and sin himself against the virtues of charity and humility. So he went away.

But, behold! he had only gone a few paces when he came full upon the same old man. He was just going to ease his heart by telling him of his trouble; but without leaving him time to open his mouth: "Go," said the mysterious personage again, "tell that man that he has not given you all he owes you, and that some misfortune will befall him if he does not give you more pay."

The perplexity of the honest laborer may be easier imagined than described. "If I do as the old man bids me," said he to himself, "I offend the honorable Zimmermann, who, after all, was very good to me this morning, and has given me more than we agreed upon. If, on the other hand, I refuse ——"

His  
imper  
helu  
with  
burgh  
He ra  
both  
coin,  
to the  
The  
Maste  
ed on  
of ma  
merat  
thy k  
in te  
hear.  
"tha  
had  
woul  
death  
damm  
him

...naby the twelve  
...th the five over  
...that by giving  
...he would make  
...and sin himself  
...ty and humility.

...gone a few paces  
...e same old man.  
...his heart by tell-  
...t without leaving  
...a: "Go," said the  
...n, "tell that man  
...all he owes you,  
...will befall him if  
...e pay."

...onest laborer may  
...scribed. "If I do  
...said he to himself,  
...Zimmermann, who,  
...o me this morning,  
...e than we agreed  
...and, I refuse —"

His internal colloquy was cut short by an imperative look from the unknown, and Wilhelm had to resign himself to go back again with the strange message. This time, the burgher was struck with indefinable terror. He ran to his money-chest, hastily thrust in both his hands, and drew them out full of coin, which he gave, without counting them, to the surprised and grateful laborer.

That very night, Christ Jesus appeared to Master Barnaby Zimmermann. He was seated on his tribunal: His face was expressive of majestic and ineffable serenity. He enumerated the faults of the honorable and worthy burgher; He reproached him with them in terms that made his blood run cold to hear. Then continuing: "Know," said he, "that if that poor man whom you humbled had not heard Mass to your intention, it would have been all over with you. Sudden death would have overtaken you: you were damned forever. See, now, if you have given him all you owe him."

So saying, he disappeared.

When our burgher awoke, he was no longer the careless and somewhat skeptical philosopher of the day before; he was covered with sweat, and as pale as death. From that moment, he ceased to consider prayer as a makeshift; and, above all, understood better the value of a Mass.

How many others, unknown to themselves, were indebted to the Mass for the success of their material enterprises in this life, and in the other, an eternity of bliss!

We thought this story naturally found its place in the "Legends of St. Joseph." Who, indeed, could the mysterious old man here in question be, if not the august Financier to whom it has been given to appraise the spiritual and temporal goods whereof God has made him the dispenser,—the special patron, and, consequently, the regulator of the interests of the working class; and, finally, the particular patron of the worthy Joseph Wilhelm?



of o  
votic  
occu  
have  
lows  
T  
wer  
once  
the  
boa  
drea  
tun

JOSEPH.

he was no longer  
skeptical philoso-  
was covered with  
From that mo-  
prayer as a make-  
stood better the

own to themselves,  
for the success of  
in this life, and in  
miss!

naturally found its  
St. Joseph." Who,  
ous old man here  
e august Financier  
en to appraise the  
oods whereof God  
enser,—the special  
y, the regulator of  
ng class; and, final-  
f the worthy Joseph



## VII.

### *THE UNEXPECTED PILOT.*

**T**HERE is no practice more pleasing to St. Joseph than the commemoration of his seven joys and seven sorrows; there is no surer means of obtaining his assistance. This pious devotion derives its origin from a well-known occurrence related by all the authors who have written on St. Joseph. It is as follows:—

Two religious of the Order of St. Francis were sailing on the Sea of Flanders; all at once there arose a tempest so furious that the vessel was swallowed up, with all on board; that is to say, more than three hundred persons. The two monks were so fortunate as to get hold of a fragment of the

wreck, to which they clung. They were for three days and three nights exposed to the fury of winds and waves. What a fearful situation! Their strength began to fail, and becoming gradually more exhausted, they could, at last, scarcely keep their hold on the plank of safety. At this moment they began to invoke St. Joseph, for whom they had always had a particular devotion. On the third day, St. Joseph appears to them under the form of a strong, majestic man. He deigns to take his place between them, and to unite his efforts with theirs, while sharing, as it were, their danger; he graciously salutes them, and that salutary salute seems to revive their failing courage and give them new strength. Very soon he takes the direction of their singular craft, and brings them safe and sound to shore. The good religious first thank Heaven for having saved them, then turning to the unknown, they beg of him to tell them his name. "I am Joseph," he replied. "I am he whose heart

was o  
by se  
is sur  
branc  
vice, a  
He  
full o

SEPH.

They were for  
exposed to the  
What a fearful  
gave to fail, and  
exhausted, they  
to their hold on  
in this moment they  
for whom they  
of devotion. On  
appears to them  
of majestic man-  
ner between them,  
with theirs, while  
in danger; he gra-  
tifies that v; salute  
with courage and give  
soon he makes the  
craft, and brings  
to shore. The good  
men for having saved  
unknown, they beg  
his name. "I am Jo-  
seph whose heart

LEGENDS OF ST. JOSEPH.

57

was overwhelmed with seven joys, and torn  
by seven swords of sorrow. My protection  
is sure to all those who shall make a remem-  
brance of them on earth. Profit by this ad-  
vice, and make others do so, likewise.

He then disappeared, leaving the monks  
full of joy and gratitude.





### VIII.

#### THE LIGHTING OF NAPLES.

**T**HERE lived in Naples, a very long time ago, a good monk who, by his charity and indefatigable devotion to all, had acquired such an influence over the populace, that a word from him was sufficient to make them do whatever he wished. On account of his small stature, the *Lazzaroni* called him nothing but "the little Father:" he was for them at once preacher, physician, and magistrate, and day and night they found him always ready to serve them. Hence, he had become a real power in the city.

Now, at that time, the city of Naples did not yet enjoy the advantage of having its streets lit by night, and vicious people of all sorts turned the darkness to good account

against  
the p  
of thi  
Govern  
street  
shoul  
lamp  
street  
all h  
longe  
But  
In  
of al  
not  
their  
their  
ing  
riou  
The  
the  
othe  
who  
talk

against the honest and well-disposed amongst the people. In order to remedy this state of things, the city council, by order of the Government, decided that the three principal streets of the city, Toledo, Chiaia, and Foria, should be henceforth lighted. Some sixty lamps were accordingly prepared for the streets named, to the great contentment of all honest people, who rejoiced in being no longer exposed to the dangers of former days. But they counted without the *Lazzaroni*.

In fact, those gentry, the sworn enemies of all that interfered with their habits, could not peaceably see themselves deprived of their old facility in robbing, and even of their peculiar way of sleeping; it was touching them on the sore spot. So, waxing furious, they broke, in one night, all the lamps. The magistrates, unwilling to give way to the rioters, soon had the lamps replaced by others, with the threat of imprisonment for whoever dared to injure them. But it was talking to the deaf, and notwithstanding all

## NAPLES.

...ples, a very long  
...l monk who, by  
...indefatigable de-  
...d acquired such  
...ace, that a word  
...o make them do  
...account of his  
...i called him no-  
...er:" he was for  
...sician, and magis-  
...they found him  
...n. Hence, he had  
...e city.

...ity of Naples did  
...age of having its  
...icious people of all  
...s to good account



the precautions taken, the second luminaries shared the fate of the first. A third attempt succeeded no better. The poor Neapolitan functionaries, seeing themselves thus defeated, were on the point of giving up the undertaking, when a bright idea came into the head of one of the members of the council. "If the little Father would only come to our aid," said he, "the victory would certainly be ours." "That is true," said all the others; "we want the little Father's help." Two members of the council were forthwith deputed to go and request him to come and talk the matter over with them. The good Father accepts the invitation, listens to all that is said, reflects a moment, and tells them that he hopes to get them out of their difficulty, and insure the success of their enterprise, provided they let him act with perfect freedom. They readily promise to do so, and separate full of hope and joy.

Without delay the little Father, who had quickly formed his plan, set about putting it

in exec  
of two  
least e  
seph s  
ledo s  
square  
wall, o  
then t  
picture  
The  
the in  
moreo  
from c  
to loo  
having  
was q  
Wh  
placed  
The J  
Fathe  
and s  
aroun  
follow

JOSEPH.

second luminaries  
A third attempt  
poor Neapolitan  
lives thus defeat-  
giving up the un-  
ea came into the  
s of the council.  
only come to our  
y would certainly  
said all the others;  
er's help." Two  
ere forthwith de-  
him to come and  
them. The good  
tion, listens to all  
ment, and tells them  
n out of their diffi-  
cess of their enter-  
im act with perfect  
promise to do so,  
e and joy.  
le Father, who had  
set about putting it

in execution. He goes immediately in search of two or three painters, the poorest and least employed; he conducts them to St. Joseph street, which opens, at one end, on Toledo street, and at the other on Medina square; he stops with them before a high wall, orders them to whiten it carefully, and then to paint on it at full length a handsome picture of St. Joseph.

The *Lazzaroni*, who had no suspicion of the innocent snare laid for them, and who, moreover, are artists by nature, stopped first from curiosity, and afterwards with interest, to look at the painting the little Father was having done, the more so that the picture was quite a good one.

When all was finished, the little Father placed a lamp before St. Joseph's image. The *Lazzaroni* only concluded that the good Father had a special devotion to St. Joseph, and as the lamp did not throw much light around no one minded its being there. The following evening, the Father added a second

lamp to the first, seeing which the Lazzaroni began to show some discontent, because it was a novelty to have so much light in a street that had hitherto been so dark. The third day, at the same hour, the little Father arrives with three lamps, which he arranges before the image. Then the Lazzaroni, more numerous than on the previous days, lost all patience, and began to complain loudly. But the Father, appearing to take no notice of their complaints, returned a fourth time, and it was to fasten a bright lamp to the wall.

From this step the Lazzaroni clearly saw that his intention was to support the action of the authorities against the mutineers, and take sides with honest people against robbers; in a word, that he wanted the city to be lit. Thereupon, popular indignation reached its height, the lamp was broken, and the whole angry mob began to shout: "Death to St. Joseph! death to all the enemies of the *Lazzaroni*!"

The little Father waited, with much com-

which the Lazzaroni  
discontent, because it  
so much light in a  
been so dark. The  
hour, the little Father  
ps, which he arranges  
en the Lazzaroni, more  
previous days, lost all  
complain loudly. But  
to take no notice of  
ned a fourth time, and  
ght lamp to the wall.

Lazzaroni clearly saw  
s to support the action  
ainst the mutineers, and  
est people against rob-  
at he wanted the city  
on, popular indignation  
thé lamp was broken,  
y mob began to shout:  
h! death to all the ene-  
mi!"  
waited, with much com-

posure, till the storm had passed, certain  
that no one would dare to touch even a hair  
of his head.

When the tumult had subsided a little, he  
asked to be heard for a moment, and very  
far from reproaching them or making any  
complaints, as he had a right to do, he con-  
tented himself with announcing that on the  
following day he would preach in one of the  
public squares, on the greatness and power  
of St. Joseph.

At this announcement, curiosity and joy  
were all the more lively, that the Father  
rarely spoke in the open air, and only on  
great occasions or great public emergencies;  
hence the announcement was well received,  
and every one went away peaceably in ex-  
pectation of the morrow.

From the dawn of day, not only the place  
appointed, but all the adjacent streets, were  
densely crowded; for the whole population of  
the city having heard the news, had eagerly  
thronged to hear the sermon.

Very soon the little Father appears, and is welcomed with loud acclamation, followed immediately by a respectful silence as soon as he ascends the platform from which he is to speak.

The zealous preacher spoke to the hearts of that believing people so touchingly and so efficaciously, that when he had finished his discourse, and, with a persuasive smile, put this question to them: "Well, children, now that you know the excellence and the merits of St. Joseph, tell me if one poor taper would suffice to express our veneration for so glorious a protector: tell me if you were right in being angry with me, because I wished to honor him with a bright lamp?" the whole crowd, as it were, electrified, cried with one voice:

"What! one lamp! He deserves ten! he deserves twenty! a hundred! . . . St. Joseph, the guardian of Jesus, for ever! . . . Long live the little Father! . . ." And at the close of the discourse, the whole of St. Joseph

street  
others  
desert  
was l  
Th  
self v  
tion t  
and c

JOSEPH.

er appears, and  
 amation, followed  
 silence as soon  
 from which he is

ke to the hearts  
 touchingly and so  
 had finished his  
 suasive smile, put  
 ell, children, now  
 ce and the merits  
 f one poor taper  
 our veneration for  
 ell me if you were  
 th me, because I  
 a bright lamp?"  
 re, electrified, cried

He deserves ten! he  
 ed! . . . St. Joseph,  
 or ever! . . . Long  
 ." And at the close  
 hole of St. Joseph

street was provided with lamps; after a while,  
 others were placed in the darkest and most  
 deserted streets, and soon the whole city  
 was lit.

Thanks to Providence, the unbeliever him-  
 self will be forced to acknowledge that devo-  
 tion to a Saint may be favorable to progress  
 and civilization.





IX.

*THE SHEPHERDS OF BETHLEHEM.*

**B**OMULUS had raised a temple in Rome in honor of Janus, worshipped as the god of Peace. Its doors were thrown open in time of war. The enemies of the Roman people compelling them always to have arms in their hands, the doors of this temple of Janus were only closed thrice before the reign of Augustus. They had just been closed a third time, for want of adversaries. It pleased the universal Pacificator to be born at the moment when the whole earth should enjoy the sweets of Peace.

The temple of Peace tottered, then, on its foundations, announcing that, in an obscure province of the Empire, a virgin had brought forth.

Aug  
that t  
the yo  
and G  
abode,  
aban l

Me  
Ced  
Ari

Two  
for li

The  
man,

cense

of ac

he w

up in

the

was

than

Our

God  
sum

Augustus learned from the oracle of Apollo, that the demons were forced to fly before the young child of Heber, master of the gods, and God himself, to return to their gloomy abode, and that their silent altars must be abandoned.

*Me puer Hebreus, divos Deus ipse gubernans,  
Cedere sece jubet, tristemque redire sub — :  
Aris ergo dehinc tacitis abscedito nostris.*

Two hecatombs had obtained this answer for him.

The Senate, whose members voted as one man, had just decreed him altars and the incense reserved for gods. Augustus, instead of accepting such honors, acknowledged that he was but a mortal; and shutting himself up in a remote room of his palace, alone with the pythoness, he inquired of her if there was not to come into the world a man greater than he. This was precisely on the day of Our Lord's nativity. The Virgin Mother of God appeared to him at that moment on the summit of the Capitol, holding her Divine

## BETHLEHEM.

erected a temple in  
of Janus, wor-  
e god of Peace.  
thrown open in  
es of the Roman  
ways to have arms  
of this temple of  
ice before the reign  
just been closed a  
ersaries. It pleased  
to be born at the  
earth should enjoy

attered, then, on its  
that, in an obscure  
a virgin had brought



Son in her arms. The Sibyl, seized with the spirit that moved her in her inspirations, immediately cried out: *Ara primogeniti Dei*. Behold the altar of the first-born of God! That child is greater than thee. He it is who must be adored. (Suidas, Nicephorus, Vincent de Beauvais, Jacques de Voragine, Baronius, and others.)

Constantine the Great caused a temple to be built on that very spot, says Corneille de la Pierre, in memory of this event, and in honor of the most pure Virgin and her Son, which temple still exists, and is called by the people of Rome *Ara Cæli*, altar of heaven.

At Bethlehem, the crib was likewise an altar from which ascended the perfect adoration of Mary and Joseph, mingled with that of the angels come down from their thrones to pay their homage to the Word made flesh.

It was the partial accomplishment of what was prefigured by one of the loveliest types of Jesus—Joseph sold by his brethren, cast

into p  
ard of  
The s  
salute  
himse  
as we  
only l  
and  
glory  
him l  
His l  
An  
for K  
He s  
God  
were  
in th  
that  
caus  
will  
“  
the  
ing

byl, seized with  
 her inspirations,  
*primogeniti Dei.*  
 first-born of God!  
 thee. He it is  
 idas, Nicephorus,  
 nes de Voragine,  
 caused a temple to  
 says Corneille de  
 his event, and in  
 rgin and her Son,  
 and is called by the  
 altar of heaven.  
 was likewise an  
 the perfect adora-  
 mingled with that  
 from their thrones  
 the Word made  
 mpishment of what  
 the loveliest types  
 y his brethren, cast

into prison, and subsequently made the stew-  
 ard of Pharaoh, to save the life of his family.  
 The sheaves which he bound in dreams were  
 saluted by those of his brethren, and he saw  
 himself worshipped by the sun and the moon  
 as well as the stars. Which presaged not  
 only his elevation and the humbling of Jacob  
 and all his sons before him, but also the  
 glory of Jesus and the homage to be paid  
 him by His Mother, His adopted father, and  
 His brethren.

And who were His brethren? All men,  
 for He had entered the family of Adam.  
 He gave them the name of brothers, and  
 God declares that He is His first-born. Men  
 were, then, to come to His feet to adore Him  
 in their turn. The first invited to pay Him  
 that tribute are poor keepers of sheep, be-  
 cause He is to take the title of Pastor, and  
 will give His life for His sheep.

"There were in the same country," says  
 the Gospel, "shepherds watching, and keep-  
 ing the night-watches over their flock. And

behold, an Angel of the Lord stood by them, and the brightness of God shone round about them, and they feared with a great fear. And the Angel said to them, 'Fear not, for behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, that shall be to all the people. For this day is born to you a Saviour, who is Christ the Lord, in the city of David. And this shall be a sign unto you: you shall find the Infant wrapped in swaddling clothes, and laid in a manger.'"

At the same moment the Angel was joined by a numerous company of the heavenly host, praising the Lord; and singing: "Glory to God in the highest, and peace on earth to men of good will."

The harmonious voices had ceased to be heard, the echo of their wondrous melody had died away; the radiant forms had vanished, leaving behind only a train of light almost effaced by that of the stars, yet the shepherds still stood gazing upwards. It seemed as though their eyes still saw the

bright  
heave  
less,  
come  
Ra  
to th  
and  
Th  
dwel  
by t  
the  
trac  
burn  
Jeth  
of C  
the  
T  
tru  
Th  
est  
tin  
bu  
the

stood by them,  
one round about  
great fear. And  
hear not, for be-  
ings of great joy,  
le. For this day  
who is Christ the  
And this shall  
all find the Infant  
nes, and laid in a

Angel was joined  
the heavenly host,  
nging: "Glory to  
peace on earth to

had ceased to be  
wondrous melody  
ant forms had van-  
ly a train of light  
f the stars, yet the  
azing upwards. It  
eyes still saw the

bright vision, and their ears still heard the heavenly harmonies. They remained motionless, leaning on their crooks, unable to overcome their ecstasy.

Raising themselves, at last, they said one to the other: "Let us go over to Bethlehem, and see what has come to pass."

They took the best offerings their poor dwellings afforded: milk, fruits, lambs, and by the light of the stars journeyed towards the little city of David. Moses, of old, attracted by the flames of a bush that was burning, yet not consumed, left the flocks of Jethro, his father-in-law, and heard the voice of God announcing to him the deliverance of the people of Israel.

The shepherds of Bethlehem found the true burning bush at the end of their journey. The heart of Mary was a focus of the brightest and most intense fire. Holy and inextinguishable, those flames consumed it not, but made it blossom, and it brought forth the Word of God, who delivers us from the

oppression of the black Pharaoh. And He Himself, we are told by St. Vincent Ferrer, in an instruction on the Nativity, shone afar: "Going forth from His mother's womb," he says, "the Saviour appeared shining like the sun emerging from the mists of the dawn, and the hour of midnight was changed to noon-day."

The sky, the earth, the sea, and the vast universe appeared to the shepherds less wonderful than the poor cave of Bethlehem. All questions to Joseph and Mary seemed to them useless. They asked not why the child announced to them as the Christ of the Lord had not been born in a sumptuous palace, why his brow was not crowned, why he did not wear purple, why jewels did not sparkle on his clothing, why his cradle did not resemble a throne, why he was not surrounded by soldiers and ministers?

The signs that were given them to know Him in whose regard worlds are but atoms, were poor swaddling-clothes, a manger, a

little st  
seen th  
Their f  
ardor i  
selves,  
related  
Angels  
place.

Jose  
the sl  
discre  
seen.  
Angel  
of M  
and c  
victio  
on th  
abroa  
God.

As  
not f  
she  
com

SEPH.

raah. And He  
Vincent Ferrer,  
vity, shone afar:  
her's womb," he  
shining like the  
sts of the dawn,  
was changed to

sea, and the vast  
epherds less won-  
of Bethlehem. All  
Mary seemed to  
not why the child  
Christ of the Lord  
sumptuous palace,  
owned, why he did  
els did not sparkle  
cradle did not re-  
was not surrounded  
?

iven them to know  
orlds are but atoms,  
othes, a manger, a

little straw. They saw all that as they had  
seen the wonders that brought them thither.  
Their faith was not a surprise; an unknown  
ardor inflamed them. They prostrated them-  
selves, and offered their gifts. Then, they  
related to Mary and Joseph the words of the  
Angels, and the wonders which had taken  
place.

Joseph confirmed all. He removed even  
the slightest clouds from their eyes by the  
discreet revelation of what he had himself  
seen. He made known to them how the  
Angel had dispelled his doubt, the prophecy  
of Micheas, the greatness of the Messiah,  
and other facts that strengthened their con-  
viction and increased their devotion, and put  
on their lips praises that were soon spread  
abroad through every land for the glory of  
God.

As for Mary, she remained silent. It was  
not for her to make known mysteries of which  
she was the principal instrument. Modesty  
commended that reserve.

She meditated with a joyful heart on the gifts of the Lord. And what more fit to absorb her every thought, and to excite unutterable feelings within her? The promises of the Archangel Gabriel, the prophecies of Zachary and Elizabeth, the sanctification of John the Baptist, the enlightening of St. Joseph, whose uncertainty was for ever dispelled, her own virginal maternity, the destitution of her Son, His weakness, His poverty, the adoration of the Shepherds—what an inexhaustible source of reflection! Might not each particular fact, or the connection and comparison between one and the other, keep her in a continual ecstasy? What happy effects she afterwards saw flow from these events! Men who, in their rash and fatal temerity, had thought to become like unto God, became now gods, the Divinity being made flesh of her flesh: *Caro Christi, caro Mariæ*, all things were repaired, and the glory of God would be more known and more extended. This contemplation imprinted on her memory

the ind  
facts sh  
gelists.  
than th  
for the  
in its s  
that s  
thanks  
returne  
sweet,  
the ev  
and fr  
Trac  
days g  
tion o  
of Jer  
Bethle  
ceived  
On  
the e  
herds  
thirst  
was f

ful heart on the  
at more fit to ab-  
d to excite un-  
? The promises  
the prophecies of  
e sanctification of  
nlightening of St.  
was for ever dis-  
aternity, the desti-  
kness, His poverty,  
herds—what an in-  
ection! Might not  
ne connection and  
and the other, keep  
sy? What happy  
w flow from these  
ir rash and fatal te-  
come like unto God,  
vivity being made  
*Christi, caro Mariæ,*  
and the glory of God  
and more extended.  
nted on her memory

the indelible remembrance of all the divine facts she was one day to confide to the Evangelists. It had more effect on the shepherds than the words of Joseph. It was impossible for them to resist a happiness so eloquent in its silence. They, therefore, did not leave that sacred place without returning new thanks to God; and when once they had returned to their flocks there was nothing so sweet, so enjoyable to them, as to tell over the events of the holy night to their families and friends.

Tradition has transmitted even to our own days graceful facts which followed the Adoration of the Shepherds, attesting the presence of Jesus and Mary in the neighborhood of Bethlehem, and which have ever been received with respect.

One day, Mary chanced to find herself at the entrance of the village where the shepherds dwelt. She wanted to quench her thirst and that of the Child; but the water was far down in the well, and those who were



there refused to come to her aid. Scarcely had she leaned over the edge of the well, when the water, of itself, rose up to her. That was henceforth Mary's Well.

Two hundred paces from Bethlehem is the Grotto of Mary's Milk. The Virgin Mother having gone in there to suckle her Son, some drops of her virginal milk, falling on the ground, gave the place a virtue which continues even yet. Pilgrims go there to pray, and take back to their own land a white water that springs from the rock, under the name of the Virgin's Milk.

Midway between Bethlehem and Jerusalem was also Mary's Tree. Mary and Joseph were resting in its shade. Its branches, springing together, formed a magnificent crown over the head of Jesus, as though doing homage to the God of nature and His august Mother. It might be admired even now, after eighteen hundred years of existence, had it not been destroyed by the proprietor of an adjoining field, under pretence

to her aid. Scarcely  
the edge of the well,  
self, rose up to her.  
Mary's Well.

from Bethlehem is the

The Virgin Mother  
suckle her Son, some  
milk, falling on the  
a virtue which con-  
firms go there to pray,  
their own land a white  
from the rock, under the  
Milk.

Bethlehem and Jerusa-  
Tree. Mary and Jo-  
its shade. Its branch-  
, formed a magnificent  
of Jesus, as though  
God of nature and His  
might be admired even  
hundred years of exist-  
n destroyed by the pro-  
ing field, under pretence

that his harvest was constantly trampled  
under foot by Christians and pilgrims. His  
incredulity was punished, a short time after,  
by a miserable death.

Finally, it is related that one of the brave  
Arab tribes, on hearing of the marvelous  
things which had come to pass at Bethlehem,  
descended from its mountains, and came to  
swear fidelity to Jesus, in His cradle. What  
is certain is, that the image of Mary, holding  
her Divine Son on her knee, was painted on  
a pillar of the Kaaba, their temple or sacred  
house, and that Jesus and Mary were placed  
amongst their three hundred and sixty deities.  
They prostrated themselves before them to  
ask them for favorable winds and seasons.  
History even assures us that after the Mas-  
sacre of the Innocents, they rose up, with  
fierce cries of blood and death, to avenge  
Jesus and Mary, and that they dared to  
attack Herod, defended by his army and the  
Romans.



X.

*THE CHRISTMAS DINNER.*

**P**EPITA, my good Pepita," a good burgher of Valencia ventured to say to his housekeeper, after turning his tongue at least seven times in his mouth before he decided on speaking; "Pepita, I would like to ask you to prepare a real good dinner for Christmas Day."

At this beginning, which indicated the fear wherewith she inspired her master, Pepita knit her brows, and showed in all her movements, the contradiction which the worthy Spanish burgher might have expected.

"You are very late in telling me, master," she replied in a sharp tone; "we are at the 23d of December, and the day after next will be Christmas."

"B  
hours  
"A  
seen  
troub  
those  
alrea  
ture,  
whol  
tival  
"  
the  
"  
thin  
mus  
mas  
has  
you  
nigh  
san  
mu  
"  
ver



## DINNER.

"d Pepita," a good  
lencia ventured to  
keeper, after turn-  
at least seven times  
ecided on speaking ;  
ask you to prepare  
Christmas Day."  
n indicated the fear  
her master, Pepita  
ved in all her move-  
which the worthy  
ave expected.  
telling me, master,"  
one; "we are at the  
e day after next will

"But you have more than twenty-four hours to make your preparations——"

"Are you jesting, master? It is easy seen that you hav'nt the least idea of the trouble that housekeeping gives! Are not those twenty-four hours more than employed already? Have I not to polish the furniture, wash the windows, and clean up the whole house, as I do before every great festival?"

"You can put that off for a week or so; the house is as clean as it needs to be."

"One can see plainly that you know nothing about it. And then, my conscience! must I not clean it, too? You are good, master; it seems that no one but yourself has a right to work out their salvation! If you want to go to communion on Christmas night, why don't you want me to do the same? Is it that my soul is not worth as much as yours?"

"No, no, my good Pepita; you know I am very far from having such thoughts as that.

On the contrary, I want to make you merit heaven——”

“By patience, is it not? You exercise it remarkably well, master! I don't know what keeps me from going to end my days in a convent, where I might, at least, make my devotions in peace.”

“Oh, do not leave me, Pepita! What would become of me without your care? Wait till I die to retire to a convent; you will then have the means of paying something for your board.”

“Why do you speak of death?” said the housekeeper, wiping away a tear, either real or pretended; “you will live a long time yet, please God! I take such good care of you.”

“I know, my good Pepita, all I owe to your care and attention; but could you not add to the obligation by getting me up a nice little dinner on Christmas Day?”

“Provided you don't have many people!”

“I will only have one family—a man, a woman, and a child.”

“I t  
be eno  
“U  
I wan  
let th  
stuffe  
and  
in su  
“I  
the l  
a pre  
SI  
right  
men  
gues  
who  
corc  
S  
sibl  
.  
“st  
The  
the

to make you merit

? You exercise it  
I don't know what  
end my days in a  
at least, make my

me, Pepita! What  
without your care?  
to a convent; you  
as of paying some-

of death?" said the  
y a tear, either real  
live a long time yet,  
good care of you."

Pepita, all I owe to  
; but could you not  
getting me up a nice  
as Day?"

have many people!"  
ne family—a man, a

"I think an *olla podrida*\* and a roast would  
be enough for that."

"Undoubtedly; but these are people whom  
I want to treat with all possible respect; so  
let the roast be a good pair of pheasants,  
stuffed with truffles; then some nice pastry,  
and some of those sweet dishes you make  
in such perfection, Pepita."

"If they are people of distinction," thought  
the housekeeper, "they will, maybe, give me  
a present, as it is customary to do."

She prepared everything, accordingly, with  
right good will; but great was her disappoint-  
ment when she discovered in the expected  
guests poor neighbors of humble condition,  
whom her master received with the greatest  
cordiality, and even affection.

She waited upon them in the worst pos-  
sible temper, which the host did his best to

\* A favorite dish all through Spain. It is a sort of  
"stew" made up of fowl and various other ingredients.  
The *olla podrida* is to the Spaniards what the "*haggis*" is to  
the Scotch.—TRANS.

disguise by doing the honors of his table in the best way he could, causing the best wines of his cellar to be served in abundance. Never had those good people enjoyed so comfortable a meal.

The year following, there was the same circumlocution on the part of the master, the same objections on the part of the servant to lend her aid in what she called a ridiculous whim. It is easily understood that this woman exaggerated her trouble and the merit of her interested services; she had continued to persuade her master that her cares were indispensable to him, and singularly abused the authority he had allowed her to assume. The friends and relatives of the old man had been long since estranged from him by the opposition and disagreeable ways of this woman.

Such is often the fate of selfish persons who, desirous of avoiding the trouble and expense of marriage, fall, in their old age, under the tyrannical yoke of a servant who

is, at  
good y

This  
hero o  
had r  
be he  
never  
house

But  
lead

"S  
said s

"C  
and

who  
bled

met  
that

come

Well

then  
by v  
repr

...s of his table in  
...g the best wines  
...l in abundance.  
...eople enjoyed so

...was the same cir-  
...f the master, the  
...rt of the servant  
...e called a ridicu-  
...nderstood that this  
...ble and the merit  
...he had continued  
...at her cares were  
...singularly abused  
...ed her to assume.  
...f the old man had  
...from him by the  
...e ways of this wo-

...of selfish persons  
...g the trouble and  
...in their old age,  
...of a servant who

is, at least, deficient in education, if not in good principles.

This was not precisely the case with the hero of this legend, who was a widower, and had reason to regret his departed wife, who, be her imperfections what they might, had never made his life so wearisome as did his housekeeper.

But although he usually allowed Pepita to lead him at will, he this time stoutly resisted.

"So you want to entertain beggars again!" said she.

"Come now, Pepita, I have made a vow, and I must accomplish it. Let us see, you who have religion, have you never been troubled thinking of the rebuffs the Holy Family met in Bethlehem, and do you not regret that you were not there to give a kind welcome to such holy and venerable guests? Well, what we were not in the way of doing then, since we did not exist, we can do now, by welcoming in their stead the poor who represent them in our regard.



Notwithstanding her bad temper, Pepita had some sentiments of piety, and this appeal to her heart was not made in vain. So it is that true charity is contagious. Pepita, therefore, welcomed her master's guests this time with more kindness, and ever after treated them hospitably when Christmas Day came round, without placing any further obstacle in the way of their entertainment. Henceforth, she even assisted the old man in the distribution of his alms; and, although she never failed to help him a little in getting over his purgatory, she thus went with him to the very gate of Paradise.

Having reached an advanced age, the worthy burgher at last saw his end approaching. Notwithstanding his pure and charitable life, which seemed to promise him a holy and a happy death, he judged himself severely by the dawning light of eternity.

He reproached himself for not having been fervent, or mortified enough; and, above all, for not having given more alms.

"W  
have  
I can  
"I  
into t  
gin m  
world  
less s  
Th  
acco  
inspi  
Pepi  
indee  
brou  
gave  
H  
Al  
whic  
self,  
selve  
T  
salv  
of a

and temper, Pepita  
 ety, and this appeal  
 ade in vain. So it  
 ontagious. Pepita,  
 master's guests this  
 and ever after treat-  
 men Christmas Day  
 ing any further ob-  
 their entertainment.  
 ssisted the old man  
 alms; and, although  
 him a little in getting  
 thus went with him  
 adise.  
 advanced age, the  
 saw his end approach-  
 his pure and charit-  
 to promise him a holy  
 he judged himself se-  
 ight of eternity.  
 elf for not having been  
 ough; and, above all,  
 ore alms.

"What good," said he, "will that money I  
 have taken such care of be to me now, when  
 I can take none of it with me?"

"It is true I have poured some little of it  
 into the lap of the poor; but if I were to be-  
 gin my life again, judging the things of this  
 world as I now do, I would have been much  
 less sparing of it."

The devil strove to turn this disposition to  
 account by throwing him into despair, and  
 inspire him with terror, which the voice of  
 Pepita, still somewhat sharp, could not calm;  
 indeed, it was only that of the priest, who  
 brought him the last helps of religion, that  
 gave him any comfort.

His agony was just beginning.

All at once the door of the sick-room, from  
 which all strangers were excluded, opened of it-  
 self, and three august visitors presented them-  
 selves at the bedside of the dying man.

They were Jesus and Mary, the hope and  
 salvation of the dying, and Joseph, the patron  
 of a good death!

The very sight of them would have brightened with joy the failing eye of the dying man, but how his heart must have swelled when he heard from their sacred mouths these consoling words:—

“Thou hast so often seated us at thy table, that it is only just that we should come at last to invite thee to a seat at ours.”

Thus divinely consoled, the sick man yielded up his soul in the peace and joy of the Lord, and went to take his place at the heavenly table.

The authenticity of this miraculous story is guaranteed by St. Vincent Ferrer. Pope Pius VII. consecrated the touching example given by the burgher of Valencia, by granting an indulgence of seven years, and as many quarentines to all persons who shall give three poor persons to eat, in memory of Jesus, Mary, and Joseph, provided they have true contrition for their sins. This indulgence becomes plenary, if, on that day, the author of this good work has confessed and received

comm  
ily wl  
ence,  
who  
an h  
1815.

JOSEPH.

ould have bright-  
of the dying man,  
e swelled when he  
ths these consol-

ed us at thy table,  
hould come at last  
urs."

he sick man yielded  
nd joy of the Lord,  
ce at the heavenly

s miraculous story  
cent Ferrer. Pope  
e touching example  
Valencia, by granting  
years, and as many  
who shall give three  
memory of Jesus,

ided they have true  
This indulgence be-  
nt day, the author of  
nfessed and received

communion. As for the members of the fam-  
ily who contribute, were it only by their pres-  
ence, to that hospitable act, and the servants  
who assist in its performance, they each gain  
an hundred days' indulgence. (Pius VII.,  
1815.)





XI.

*THE PARIS DRESSMAKER.*

**S**AINTS have been seen in all states, and professions that seem the least compatible with an evangelical life, have in heaven their representatives, whose works are so much the more meritorious that they were exercised in the midst of elements the least favorable to salvation. Every one knows this truth, and yet it is no small subject of surprise when we find in a dressmaker the truest sanctity, living as she did in the bosom of a capital called, with good reason, the modern Babylon.

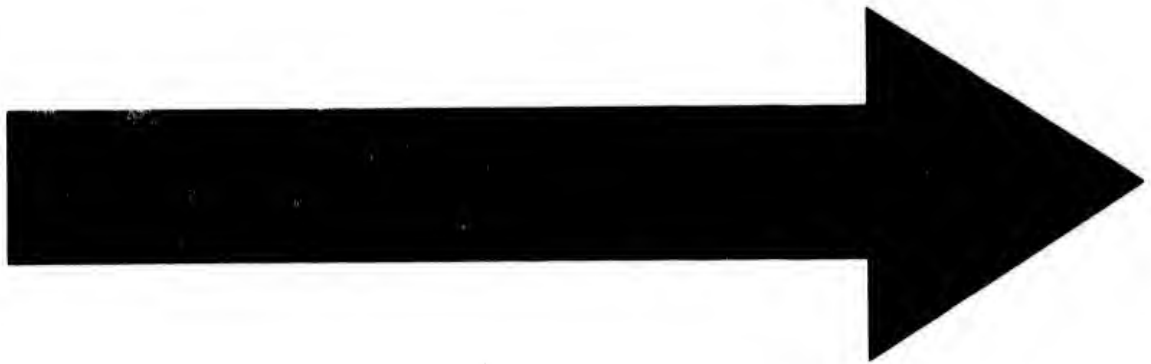
It is that "the Spirit blows wheresoever it will," and chooses its elect wherever it pleases. The person of whom we are about to speak had been tried in her earliest years by the selfishness and harshness of a mother who

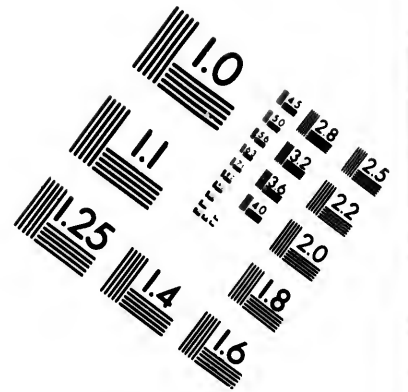
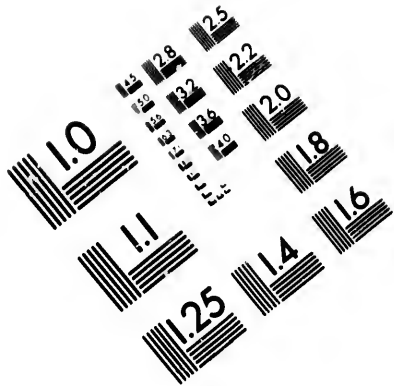


*SSMAKER.*

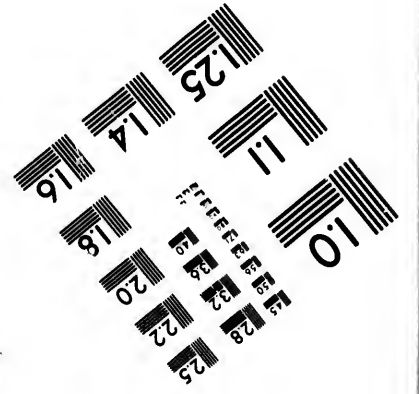
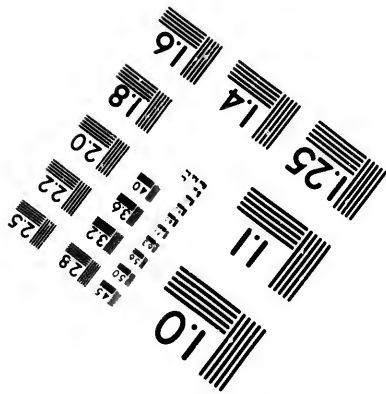
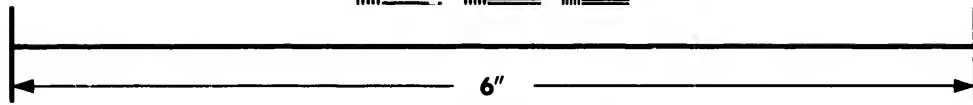
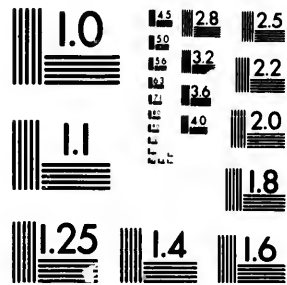
n seen in all states,  
that seem the least  
an evangelical life,  
their representa-  
so much the more  
e exercised in the  
favorable to salva-  
his truth, and yet it  
prise when we find  
t sanctity, living as  
capital called, with  
Babylon.

flows wheresoever it  
wherever it pleases.  
are about to speak  
earliest years by the  
s of a mother who





**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503

28  
32  
36  
22  
20  
18  
6

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

11  
10  
28  
36

**© 1983**



had  
bee  
ten  
hal  
sell  
nee  
all  
inv  
a r  
oft  
anc  
lat  
I  
So  
ha  
all  
th  
co  
po  
ma  
wa  
fo  
be

had made her suffer severely. Having thus been exercised in abnegation from her most tender years, she early contracted the salutary habit of a very uncommon submissiveness and self-denial, of which she was to have great need all her life through. She referred to God all her actions and all her sacrifices, and often invoked Mary and Joseph, in whom she felt a most filial confidence,—a confidence that often brought her to the foot of their altar, and made her there find her sweetest consolation.

Reverses of fortune were her lightest griefs. Sought in marriage by an estimable man who had noticed her from her childhood, she saw all her hopes of domestic happiness overthrown by her mother, who compelled her to contract a marriage against her will. In this position, which would serve as an excuse for many a young woman, temptations were not wanting to that poor, thwarted heart. The former lover died of grief; but she who had been his betrothed found in the sense of duty

courage to live; and yet that duty was made very bitter to her by the unworthy husband whom her filial submission had forced her to accept. Addicted to idleness and love of pleasure, he found it convenient to leave all the burden of household expenses on his wife, and also his own support. Every employment was too laborious for him, but nothing was good enough or fine enough for his personal wants. To excuse this conduct, as well as his odious brutality, he published calumnies concerning his wife, which no one believed, so evident was her virtue. After long years of such trials, patiently endured by the meek victim, her tormentor having at last found a situation to his liking, he thought fit to enjoy it alone, and quitted his wife's home, carrying off from it everything he could, leaving the poor woman only empty rooms, the charge of four children, and for all indemnity, only the benefit of his absence.

Be it understood that bread was dear just then, and the little earnings of the poor mo-

ther  
fami  
chur  
Virg  
gust  
her,  
distr  
was  
O  
hom  
of t  
tors  
ney  
of a  
for  
she  
trea  
bac  
suc  
her  
tha  
mer  
to

at duty was made unworthy husband had forced her to s and love of plea- at to leave all the es on his wife, and y employment was nothing was good his personal wants. well as his odious umnies concerning ved, so evident was ars of such trials, meek victim, her ound a situation to enjoy it alone, and arrying off from it g the poor woman ge of four children, t the benefit of his read was dear just gs of the poor mo-

ther were often insufficient for the wants of the family. Then the deserted wife went to some church, to prostrate herself before the Blessed Virgin's altar, and there, addressing the august spouses of Nazareth, who had lived, like her, by their own toil, she told them of her distress, with trusting simplicity,—and never was her prayer in vain.

On one of these occasions she was returning home, serene and joyful, especially on account of the evident assistance of her holy protectors, having just received a small sum of money, her first use of which was the purchase of a large loaf of bread, and some trimmings for her work. All at once she perceived that she had lost the pocket-book containing her treasure. By no means alarmed, she goes back to the church, where she had prayed successfully some time before, and, addressing herself to Joseph and Mary, she reminds them that it is to them she is indebted for her small means, and beseeches them not to allow her to lose the fruit of their benefit. "You are

my father and mother," she added (this was her usual form of expression). "You have accustomed me to count on you; would you, then, have assisted me in vain? No, you will not suffer my hopes to be so cruelly betrayed, and you can easily restore to me what I owe to your goodness, and what you know well is so necessary to me!"

And calm and smiling she went back home with her slender store of provisions. She asked the woman who opened the door if anything had been brought for her.

"Are you expecting anything?" asked the woman, envious, like most of her class, and glad of a pretext for entering into conversation.

"Ah! I have lost my pocket-book," the dressmaker replied, "and I expect that some one will bring it back."

"How simple you are, madam, to suppose that any one who has got so good a chance will be so ready to give it up again! What is good to take is good to keep. I fear you may make a cross of it."

"I  
back  
affai  
St. J  
they  
help  
T  
whil  
stain  
A  
anot  
thou  
lost  
lock  
wha  
thou  
for  
had  
hea  
gen  
T  
poc  
fou

he added (this was  
sion). "You have  
n you; would you,  
vain? No, you will  
so cruelly betrayed,  
e to me what I owe  
t you know well is

he went back home  
of provisions. She  
ned the door if any-  
r her.

hing?" asked the wo-  
f her class, and glad  
to conversation.  
y pocket-book," the  
I expect that some

madam, to suppose  
ot so good a chance  
it up again! What  
to keep. I fear you

"Pardon me, I expect to get my money  
back," said the dressmaker, "for I placed the  
affair in the hands of the Blessed Virgin and  
St. Joseph. They know I have need of it, and  
they have never yet left me in trouble without  
help."

The woman of the house burst out laughing,  
whilst her tenant, no wise disturbed, went up  
stairs to prepare the humble family meal.

Arrived at the landing-place, there was  
another obstacle, of which she had not before  
thought: the key of her room was gone in the  
lost pocket-book. To call in the services of a  
locksmith, without any means of paying him  
whatever he might charge, was not to be  
thought of! But our dressmaker had no time  
for reflection as to what she should do. She  
had scarcely reached her own door when she  
heard the woman below calling to her that a  
gentleman wished to speak to her.

That gentleman was the bearer of the  
pocket-book, so confidently expected; having  
found it, and ascertained the address of the

owner, he had lost no time in returning it, supposing that it would be anxiously looked for.

"Well, no, sir, I was not very anxious," the dressmaker said, after thanking him, "I knew some one would bring it back."

"Your confidence surprises me, madam," said the obliging individual. "In restoring that which belongs to you, I have only done the simplest and most natural thing in the world; but you know your pocket-book might have fallen into bad hands. I see you are quite a philosopher, and set little value on money. Doubtless your position enables you to do so."

"On the contrary, sir, this money is all I have in the world; and I am far from despising it, for I need it to give bread to my family; but I had commended the matter to the Blessed Virgin and St. Joseph. They are my Father and Mother; they have never abandoned me; and now you see the proof that my hope in them has never been in vain."

"  
a Pr  
lieve  
but  
and  
beco  
"  
who  
as I  
beco  
L  
not

time in returning it,  
be anxiously looked

not very anxious," the  
talking him, "I knew  
back."

surprises me, madam,"  
lual. "In restoring  
ou, I have only done  
natural thing in the  
r pocket-book might  
nds. I see you are  
I set little value on  
position enables you

, this money is all I  
I am far from de-  
to give bread to my  
ended the matter to  
St. Joseph. They are  
they have never aban-  
u see the proof that  
ver been in vain."

"Truly, that is what confounds me. I am  
a Protestant; and, as such, would never be-  
lieve in the efficacy of invoking the saints;  
but here is a fact that strikes me very forcibly,  
and would almost inspire me with a wish to  
become a Catholic."

"And I," cried the woman of the house,  
who had been an attentive listener, "Catholic  
as I am, this makes me think that I must  
become a better Christian than I have been."

Let us hope that these salutary desires may  
not have been in vain!







XII.

*A MEETING.*

**F**ORTY days have passed since the night of the miraculous birth, and the moment has come when the Virgin Mother is to go up to the Temple of the Lord to present the Child Jesus. Before following the Holy Family in this mysterious journey to Jerusalem, let us pause a moment in Bethlehem, and ponder with loving, docile hearts on the mysteries about to be accomplished.

The law of Moses, the perfect type of theocratic government, must already have constantly reminded the Hebrew people of their entire dependence on the Creator. Shut up in a small portion of the earth, that privileged nation was to keep there the sacred deposit of the primitive truths, disfigured by

the  
aber  
end  
unno  
the l  
The  
was  
tude  
the  
mot  
with  
fices  
on t  
A s  
first  
scri  
of t  
tuar  
thin  
M  
fort  
suc  
quin



TING.

ave passed since the  
miraculous birth, and  
has come when the  
er is to go up to the  
to present the Child  
g the Holy Family in  
to Jerusalem, let us  
thlehem, and ponder  
rts on the mysteries  
ed.

e perfect type of theo-  
st already have con-  
ebrew people of their  
he Creator. Shut up  
the earth, that privi-  
keep there the sacred  
e truths, disfigured by

the fabulous cosmogonies and philosophical aberrations of the pagans. With a similar end in view, Moses could not allow to pass unnoticed, in the life of the Jewish woman, the benefit of the blessing given to her womb. The honor of having a flourishing posterity was too great for her not to testify her gratitude to the Lord; and, on the other hand, the belief in the original stain caused the mother of the new-born child to be defiled with a legal impurity. Hence the two sacrifices of holocaust and of expiation, imposed on the woman who had newly brought forth. A second Divine command declared all the first-born the property of the Lord, and prescribed the way to redeem them. The price of this ransom was five shekels, of the sanctuary weight, equal to about twenty farthings.

Mary, a daughter of Israel, had brought forth; Jesus was her first-born; doubtless, such a child-bearing, such a new-born, required not the accomplishment of the Jewish

law. What connection was there between the spouses of men and the chaste Spouse of the Holy Ghost, a Virgin in the conception of her Son, a Virgin in her ineffable child-bearing, ever pure, but still more pure after bearing in her womb, and bringing into the world the God of all Holiness? If she considered the sublime quality of Him who deigned to be born of her, that majesty of the Creator, the Prince of Peace, the Sovereign Arbiter of the universe, how could she think that such a Son was subject to the humiliation of the ransom, like the veriest slave?

But Mary was the humblest of women; she remembered her duties as a daughter of Sion, and to fulfil them neglected her prerogatives as the Mother of God. The Virgin did not think it derogatory to the honor of her Son, nor to the glorious merit of her own purity, to come to seek an external purification of which she had no need. Thus, at the appointed time, she set out to present in the temple her Child and her modest offering—

innoc  
fidel  
plic  
W  
Mar  
Jeru  
offe  
ran  
Chi  
sho  
tha  
nat  
of  
wh  
ten  
enc  
the  
sav  
ha  
he  
thr  
of

as there between the chaste Spouse of the conception of her ineffable child-bearing, the pure after bearing into the world the if she considered the a who deigned to be y of the Creator, the Sovereign Arbiter of the think that such a Son filiation of the ransom,

humblest of women; duties as a daughter of neglected her prerog- of God. The Virgin tory to the honor of rious merit of her own k an external purifica- no need. Thus, at the t out to present in the her modest offering—

innocent birds, typifying, first, chastity and fidelity; and secondly, innocence and simplicity.

What an admirable journey was that of Mary and Joseph going from Bethlehem to Jerusalem! The old man carries the humble offering of two doves and five shekels, the ransom of the first-born son. The Divine Child reposes gently in His Mother's arms; she presses Him to her heart all the way on that auspicious journey. Heaven, earth, all nature, are sanctified by the benign presence of their merciful Creator. The men amongst whom that Mother passes along with her tender Infant regard her, some with indifference, others with interest; but no one of them yet penetrates the mystery which is to save them all.

At length, that holy and sublime Family has entered Jerusalem. Jerusalem, Bethlehem, Nazareth! Do not the names of these three places, associated with the mortal life of the Redeemer, recall, in their magnificent

progression, the most striking marvels of power and goodness? The Saviour of the world is conceived in Nazareth, which signifies *the flower*, for He is, as He says in the mysterious Canticle of love, the flower of the fields and the lily of the valley, and His Divine odor delights us. He is born at Bethlehem, *the house of bread*, in order to be our nourishment, our life, the precious germ of our immortality. Near Jerusalem, a sacred city whose name signifies *vision of peace*, He is offered in sacrifice on the cross, and by His blood He restores peace between heaven and earth, peace amongst men, peace in our souls, that ravishing peace which surpasses all understanding.

On this solemn day, crossing the threshold of the temple, He is about to give the earnest of that Divine, unknown, unutterable peace. Amongst that concourse of sacrificers, in the midst of that crowd of the children of Israel that throngs the several precincts of the temple, many are looking for

most striking marvels of  
s? The Saviour of the  
n Nazareth, which signi-  
He is, as He says in the  
of love, the flower of the  
of the valley, and His  
ts us. He is born at  
e of bread, in order to be  
ur life, the precious germ  
Near Jerusalem, a sacred  
gnifies *vision of peace*, He  
ice on the cross, and by  
res peace between heaven  
amongst men, peace in our  
ng peace which surpasses

lay, crossing the threshold  
is about to give the earn-  
ne, unknown, unutterable  
that concourse of sacrifi-  
of that crowd of the chil-  
at throngs the several pre-  
ple, many are looking for

the Deliverer, and know that the hour of His  
manifestation is at hand; but none of them  
know that at that very moment the expected  
Messiah has just entered into the house of  
God.

Meanwhile, the humble daughter of the  
tribe of Juda, the living ark, bearing her Di-  
vine burden, ascends the steps of the holy  
place; she comes, like the other women of  
Israel, to offer the sacrifice of purification,  
for the birth of the Son whom she had con-  
ceived by the Holy Ghost, but who was to be  
presented in the temple as the Son of Mary,  
spouse of Joseph. The slight offering of the  
daughter of kings was accepted, in consider-  
ation of her extreme poverty. Perchance the  
man in the purple cloak and gilt sandals,  
within the sacred enclosure, may have let fall  
some contemptuous words, or cast a disdain-  
ful glance on the couple who brought to the  
altar only the two doves of the poor. And  
yet, that couple, so timid, so simple, so ob-  
scure, present another offering, far more pre-

cious than that of the haughty and the rich; it is the Infant God, the Lamb without spot, who bears in His veins the blood of the world's redemption.

But Jesus is specially offered to His Father, although the price of His ransom has been paid, as being one day to be the Priest and the Victim of a new sacrifice, more perfect in itself and more efficacious than all those of the old Law. Thus, the synagogue began to give place to the Church, bright with the hope of a resplendent future; thus, Christianity, the law of love, of meekness, and of humility, came to deliver the old Jewish and pagan society from servile fear as from the pride of sages, and to enter upon an immense career of progress and of regeneration. The shades and figures wherein was enveloped the second temple, whose future glory was announced by the prophet Aggens to the Jews returned from exile, were opening to the rays of the Sun of justice and of truth. The tiara of the high priest was losing its last

gem  
wer  
of v  
reg  
step  
T  
sac  
hen  
ret  
wh  
lim  
in  
its  
Isr  
S  
his  
nat  
Ho  
it  
not  
Ch  
sep  
rec

mighty and the rich;  
Lamb without spot,  
the blood of the

ffered to His Father,  
s ransom has been  
o be the Priest and  
fice, more perfect in  
us than all those of  
synagogue began to  
ch, bright with the  
ure; thus, Christian-  
neekness, and of hu-  
the old Jewish and  
ile fear as from the  
ater upon an immense  
of regeneration. The  
sin was enveloped the  
future glory was an-  
t Aggeus to the Jews  
e opening to the rays  
and of truth. The  
t was losing its last

gem; the precious stones of his "rational"  
were shedding their last rays. The society  
of which he was the head was soon to be, in  
regard to Jesus Christ, but an old and cruel  
stepmother, drunk with wrath and envy.

The Holy Family was about to leave the  
sacred enclosure wherein so many incompre-  
hensible mysteries were accomplished, and  
retrace the way to their humble dwelling,  
when the spirit of the prophets, the last sub-  
lime power of the Mosaic legislation, came,  
in the person of Simeon and Anna, to bear  
its testimony, too, to the future King of  
Israel.

Simeon, a just and God-fearing man, spent  
his days in expectation of the Desired of  
nations; and, as the price of his hope, the  
Holy Ghost, whose voice never deceives when  
it speaks, had told him that his eyes should  
not close in death until he had seen the  
Christ. At the moment when Mary and Jo-  
seph were ascending the steps of the sac-  
red enclosure, the pious old man feels him-



self moved interiorly by the irresistible force of the Divine Spirit; he goes forth from his dwelling, he directs his tottering steps towards the temple, sustained by the ardor of his desires. On the threshold of God's house, amongst the mothers who are there in crowds with their infants, his inspired eyes have soon recognized the fruitful Virgin foretold by Isaiah, and his heart flies to the newborn Babe she holds in her arms. Mary, instructed by the same Holy Spirit, allows the old man to approach; she places in his trembling arms the dear object of her love. Happy Simeon, living image of the ancient world, grown old in expectation, and ready to fall: scarcely has he received the sweet Fruit of Life, when his youth is renewed like that of the eagle. In him is accomplished the marvelous transformation which is to be wrought in the human race, when once Catholicity is substituted for the ancient idolatry.

From the blessed lips of the old man escape that beautiful hymn of thanksgiving:

"Now  
Lord  
cause  
Thou  
peop  
tiles,  
After  
the I  
to of  
in th  
sees  
"Th  
mon  
the  
sign  
soul  
of r  
add  
dise  
fort  
han  
app  
ven

the irresistible force  
goes forth from  
his tottering steps  
sustained by the ardor  
of the threshold of God's  
presence who are there  
and his inspired eyes  
of the fruitful Virgin fore-  
part flies to the new-  
born in her arms. Mary,  
the Holy Spirit, allows  
himself; she places in his  
the object of her love.  
The message of the ancient  
expectation, and ready  
to receive the sweet  
youth is renewed like  
him is accomplished  
the revelation which is to be  
the peace, when once Cath-  
the ancient idolatry.  
of the old man es-  
tablishment of thanksgiving:

"Now, Thou dost dismiss Thy servant, O Lord, according to Thy word, in peace. Because my eyes have seen Thy salvation, which Thou hast prepared before the face of all peoples: a light to the revelation of the Gentiles, and the glory of Thy people, Israel." After these words, he restores to the arms of the Most Pure Mother the Son she is about to offer to the Lord, blesses the spouses, and in the inspiration that animates him, he foresees the bloody expiation of the Golgotha. "This child," he exclaims, after a grave and mournful silence, "is come for the ruin and the resurrection of many in Israel, and for a sign that shall be contradicted. Thine own soul, O Mary, a sword shall pierce, that out of many hearts thoughts may be revealed," adds the old man; and very soon his soul, disengaged from the bonds of the body, goes forth to bear to the elect who repose in Abraham's bosom the news of the peace that is appearing on earth and will soon throw heaven open to them.

There was also in Jerusalem a prophoress named Anna, daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser. This widow, illustrious by her piety, and venerable to all the people by her great age, dwelt constantly in the temple, offering her prayers and fasts to God night and day; and, when she had heard the Canticle of Simeon, she also set about celebrating the auspicious coming of the Child of Promise. And Mary, ever Virgin, pressing to her heart the Divine Emmanuel, and accompanied by her faithful spouse, descended the steps of the temple, and in silence regained the village where she dwelt.



it v  
wé  
I  
the  
pe  
wo  
an  
the  
to  
str  
sti  
ha

JOSEPH.

Jerusalem a prophetess  
of Phanuel, of the  
new, illustrious by her  
to the people by her  
presence in the temple,  
fasts to God night  
had heard the Can-  
non set about celebra-  
ting of the Child of  
ever Virgin, pressing  
Emmanuel, and ac-  
cursed spouse, descended  
heaven, and in silence re-  
posed she dwelt.



XIII.

*THE PALM GROVE.*

**T**HE holy old man Simeon had, as we have related, foretold to the Virgin Mary that a sword of sorrow should pierce her heart; and it was written in heaven that these words were soon to be accomplished.

It was about the middle of February when the voice of Jehovah broke by night on the peaceful sleep of Joseph, and these were the words he heard: "Arise, and take the Child and his Mother, and fly into Egypt; and be there until I shall tell thee. For it will come to pass that Herod will seek the Child to destroy Him."

The echo of the mysterious revelation was still sounding in Joseph's ears, when, going hastily to the door of his holy Spouse's room,



he said, in a trembling voice: "Mary, arise quickly, take Jesus in thine arms, and prepare to set out on a long and perilous journey."

Mary, who was by the side of her Son's cradle, went quickly to open the door for her husband.

"To leave Nazareth!" said the Virgin. "Whither, then, would the Lord have us bend our steps?"

"Into Egypt; so God commands. Herod is seeking for the Child, that he may put Him to death."

Mary groans piteously, and, bending over her Son's cradle, embraces Him fondly, and clasps Him to her bosom, as if to shield Him from the murderous dagger.

The Divine Child awoke, giving His dismayed Mother an angelic smile; that smile, like the sunbeam after the storm, quieted the Virgin's troubled mind. Turning to her holy spouse, she says: "Joseph, fear nothing; Jesus smiles, and His smile is like the evening rainbow dispelling the stormy clouds."

voice: "Mary, arise  
e arms, and prepare  
erilous journey."

side of her Son's  
en the door for her

" said the Virgin.  
the Lord have us

commands. Herod  
at he may put Him

, and, bending over  
es Him fondly, and  
as if to shield Him  
er.

oke, giving His dis-  
c smile; that smile,  
e storm, quieted the  
Turning to her holy  
eseph, fear nothing;  
ile is like the evening  
ormy clouds."

"God commands us to do what I have told  
thee," answered the patriarch.

"Let us go, then," added Mary, with holy  
resignation, "and may Jehovah, from the  
highest heavens, watch over us!"

The spouses quickly prepared what was  
needful for the journey; but, alas! they were  
so poor, that in a few moments all was ready.

The earthly Trinity set out from Nazareth,  
with tearful eyes and sorrowing hearts, when  
the star of night was mid-way on its mystic  
course.

The Angel had announced to Joseph a great  
danger, but he had not told him how he should  
avoid it.

From Nazareth to Egypt there was a dis-  
tance of one hundred and sixty leagues. How  
was that long journey to be made? A new  
obstacle presented itself. How were they to  
cross the sandy plains of the desert with no  
other conveyance than a poor ass? How  
could they avoid the bands of Arabs whom  
even the best-armed caravans could not re-

sist? Our poor travellers will have only tears and supplications wherewith to oppose the weapons of the enemy.

The day was already beginning to dawn, and the fugitives, who were yet no farther than the tribe of Zabulon,—fearing lest they might be discovered by the soldiers of Herod, concealed themselves in a grove of palms, the solitude and dense shade of which promised them shelter during the hours of day. The murmur of the waters of a neighboring stream, the sighing of the breeze amid the branches, together with the tender cooing of the turtle, and the measured song of the sparrow, charmed with their melodious echoes the sojourn of the fugitives in that hospitable vale.

The smile of the innocent child, the transparent sky, and the balmy air of the fields, were beginning to calm the anguish of Mary's heart, when Joseph, who was busy preparing their simple repast, stopped short all at once, and stood listening with an anxious ear, then said: "Didst thou not hear, Mary?"

will have only tears  
with to oppose the

beginning to dawn,  
were yet no farther  
n,—fearing lest they  
the soldiers of Herod,  
a grove of palms, the  
le of which promised  
e hours of day. The  
a neighboring stream,  
e amid the branches,  
r cooing of the turtle,  
of the sparrow, charm-  
echoes the sojourn of  
spitable vale.

nocent child, the tran-  
calmy air of the fields,  
the anguish of Mary's  
ho was busy preparing  
opped short all at once,  
th an anxious ear, then  
hear, Mary?"

The young Virgin listened a moment, sud-  
denly turned pale, and instantly clasped her  
beloved Son to her heart.

The Child smiled no more, the cooing of the  
doves was no longer heard, and the song of the  
birds had ceased. At this moment a dark  
cloud obscured the sun's radiant disc.

"I hear," murmured Mary, in a low voice,  
"a sound like the clash of arms and the  
tramping of horses, at the opposite extremity  
of this valley."

"Yes, on the mountain side, towards the  
Roman road that leads to Uspies. But it is  
doubtless some merchants from Ptolemaide or  
Tyre, retracing their homeward way."

"If they were Herodians!" said Mary, with  
shrinking dread.

"Have no fear," said Joseph, "this vale is  
far from the high road."

A few moments and the tramping of horses  
was heard distinctly. Mary hid Jesus in the  
folds of her large loose cloak, and raised her  
supplicating eyes to heaven.



Joseph, on his side, stood mute and motionless, looking sadly towards the place whence the sounds that so alarmed him seemed to proceed.

A clear, manly voice, was soon heard singing a martial air, the ringing notes of which reached the ears of the fugitives, where they sat beneath the lofty palm-trees.

"They are Romans," murmured Joseph. "I cannot understand their words."

Mary remained silent, pressing her Divine Son to her bosom.

Nearer and nearer the voices came, and soon the breeze bore to the ears of the Holy Family the words of a Roman song. A moment after, the voice ceased. The steps of the horses were heard quite near the thicket. The fugitives hardly breathed.

The glitter of the Roman helmets and the soldiers' arms were now seen through the thick foliage. Mary was seized with fear, and turning her mild eyes upward, she said, in piteous tones: "Oh! beautiful palm-tree, that

and mute and motionless the place whence he seemed to

as soon heard singing notes of which fugitives, where they were

murmured Joseph. "Their words." pressing her Divine

he voices came, and the ears of the Holy Roman song. A message. The steps of the near the thicket. The

d. Roman helmets and the now seen through the as seized with fear, and upward, she said, in beautiful palm-tree, that

rearest thy mighty top to heaven, thou who sat nearer Jehovah than this poor Mother, tell Him not to abandon my innocent Child!"

At this moment the tree bent down to the ground, the large leaves of its broad green crown covering the Holy Family.

The soldiers of Herod passed close by the protecting palm-tree without seeing those whom its thick foliage concealed.

Some thirty paces distant was a fountain whose clear and limpid waters offered refreshment to the soldiers. But whilst they were quenching their thirst and chatting about the object of their journey, God sent to the Holy Family a refreshing sleep, doubtless in order that the afflicted Mother might not hear the conversation of her Child's persecutors.





XIV.

*THE GOOD THIEF.*

**H**AVING enjoyed a sweet, refreshing sleep in the shade of the hospitable palm-tree, Mary and Joseph awoke, just when the silvery rays of the moon, penetrating the foliage, rested in calm beauty on the brow of Jesus.

A smile of inexpressible tenderness played on the lips of the Holy Child, and a loving glance directed towards His Mother renewed in the heart of the Nazarene Virgin all the courage her soul required in order to continue that painful journey.

"Is this a dream?" said she, pressing her Son to her heart. "He who is the Life of my life still lives! God of goodness, His impious persecutors have not, then, shed His precious blood!"



XIV.

*GOOD THIEF.*

enjoyed a sweet, refreshing  
the shade of the hospita-  
n-tree, Mary and Joseph  
just when the silvery rays  
trating the foliage, rested  
the brow of Jesus.

ressible tenderness played  
Holy Child, and a loving  
wards His Mother renewed  
e Nazarene Virgin all the  
required in order to con-  
journey.

m?" said she, pressing her

"He who is the Life of  
God of goodness, His im-  
have not, then, shed His

"Yes, Mary, yes," answered Joseph, "the  
Angels of God announce danger to us, and  
the mighty hand of the Lord makes us avoid  
it. But time is precious, and the night will  
protect our march till we have reached the  
frontiers of Syria; then only shall we begin  
to be in safety."

At these words, the poor Virgin arose, and  
arming herself with that courage only pos-  
sessed by mothers when the life of their chil-  
dren is in danger, she quitted the hospitable  
wood, and followed her spouse with the res-  
ignation of a martyr.

In this painful voyage, what troubles, what  
bitterness, what mortifications awaited the  
Holy Spouses!

At that period, bands of robbers were rav-  
aging Palestine, profiting by the hatred of  
the Jews for the Roman soldiers; every day  
they committed scandalous robberies, horri-  
ble murders, and the traders of the neigh-  
boring countries could only travel well armed  
and in caravans.

By day, the Holy Family took refuge in the most secluded caves, waiting for the shades of night, to continue their journey. In this way they reached, after many perils, the confines of Samaria.

Now, one night, when the weather was cold and rainy, the Holy Spouses, with the Divine Jesus, were travelling along a deep and lonely ravine, when St. Joseph, walking in front, was stopped by a harsh, imperious voice, saying: "Halt there, or you are dead!"

Mary, frightened at the thought that this barbarous man was going to take her Child away from her, hid Him in the folds of her mantle.

This was the second time, since leaving Nazareth, that her mysterious journey had been interrupted by the voice of men. Before the unfortunate travellers had time to think of the danger that threatened them, they saw themselves surrounded by a crowd of men, who came out from amongst the brushwood and brambles of the ravine. Dag-

gers  
when  
treat  
"  
her  
thus  
"  
mas  
you  
sure  
H  
his  
tue  
love  
on  
cho  
F  
ope  
pro  
less  
"  
are  
ma

ly took refuge in the  
 waiting for the shades  
 their journey. In this  
 many perils, the con-

the weather was cold  
 uses, with the Divine  
 long a deep and lonely  
 , walking in front, was  
 perious voice, saying:  
 e dead!"

the thought that this  
 ing to take her Child  
 im in the folds of her

nd time, since leaving  
 mysterious journey had  
 the voice of men. Be-  
 travellers had time to  
 that threatened them,  
 surrounded by a crowd  
 out from amongst the  
 bles of the ravine. Dag-

gers were already flashing above their heads,  
 when St. Joseph said, in tones of mild en-  
 treaty:

"What harm have this poor Mother and  
 her innocent Child done to you, that you  
 thus raise your arms against them?"

"Old man, thou art right," said a strong  
 masculine voice; "these men will not injure  
 you in any way; they will swear it, and I am  
 sure they will keep their oath."

He who thus spoke was named Dimas. In  
 his youth he had known the practice of vir-  
 tue; but a crime committed through paternal  
 love threw him into the way of crime, and,  
 on account of his courage, he had been  
 chosen as captain by this band of robbers.

He had no sooner spoken than a passage  
 opened through his companions, and ap-  
 proaching Joseph, who was mute and motion-  
 less with surprise, he again said;

"Fear nothing, old man; thy white hairs  
 are thy security. And as for that poor wo-  
 man who clasps her child so tenderly, fearful

that he may be taken from her, thou mayest reassure her: she is in no danger from us. If any one dared to harm her, our dagger would soon deal out justice. But the night is cold, and I see the poor young woman is suffering from the rain: here, put my cloak around her." And Dimas, taking off the goat's skin garment that covered his shoulders, gave it to Joseph.

"Oh, thanks, thanks, kind, compassionate man! May Jehovah reward thee as thou deservest, at the hour of thy death." And Joseph, shedding tears of gratitude, covered his spouse and her Son with the robber's cloak.

"Now, good old man, follow me with thy spouse. My stronghold is close by, and I hope thou wilt accept the hospitality I offer till the tempest roaring above our heads has somewhat subsided."

The holy travellers accepted the captain's offer, and some moments after they were installed in the kitchen of the rude fortress,

from her, thou mayest  
no danger from us.  
arm her, our dagger  
justice. But the night  
poor young woman is  
: here, put my cloak  
Dimas, taking off the  
at covered his shoul-

, kind, compassionate  
reward thee as thou  
of thy death." And  
of gratitude, covered  
Son with the robber's

an, follow me with thy  
ld is close by, and I  
the hospitality I offer  
g above our heads has

accepted the captain's  
ents after they were in-  
n of the rude fortress,

where Dimas had a large fire made, so as to  
dry their drenched garments:

The robber chief treated his guests with  
the utmost care and attention. He had a  
plentiful meal served to them, and with his  
own hands prepared two beds with cloaks  
and skins, so that they might rest after the  
fatigue of their journey.

Before retiring, he asked the Mother if she  
would allow him to kiss her little Child; and  
Mary presented her Son, saying:

"Kiss my Son, since thou dost protect  
Him."

Dimas kissed the Babe and withdrew.  
When once more alone with his comrades,  
he told them: "I know not what I felt  
within me when my lips touched that Child;  
but, since, it seems to me that I breathe  
more freely, and that all my blood has been  
purified by His touch. A little while after,  
and all were asleep within the castle.

Next morning, when Dimas entered the  
chamber of his guests, they received him with



a smile of gratitude. The hospitable brigand had the morning meal prepared, and requested the Holy Family to go out and take the air in front of the castle.

"The day is fine," said he; "come with me, that your Son may breathe the pure mountain air. Mary and Joseph followed Dimas, admiring the robber's kindness of heart. As for the latter, he was so fascinated by the look of Jesus, that he could not keep his eyes a moment from his face.

When they reached the court-yard, Dimas took Jesus in his arms, and, showing Him through the loop-holes some flocks that were grazing near the castle moat, he said to Him in a kindly tone:—

"Seest Thou those sheep that are grazing quietly in the shadow of these walls. They are ours, and that little lamb, white as its mother's milk, is Thine: I give it to Thee, that Thou mayst recall the hospitality offered Thee by the brigand of the mountains of Samaria."

Jes  
word  
band  
tears  
man  
her S  
TH  
suns  
stant  
kind  
depa  
W  
hers  
Chil  
rewa  
put  
The  
like  
nigh  
"  
sha  
D  
a p

hospitable brigand  
pared, and request-  
out and take the

he; "come with me,  
e the pure mountain  
followed Dimas, ad-  
ess of heart. As for  
scinated by the look  
not keep his eyes a

he court-yard, Dimas  
s, and, showing Him  
some flocks that were  
moat, he said to Him

heep that are grazing  
of these walls. They  
lamb, white as its mo-  
I give it to Thee, that  
he hospitality offered  
of the mountains of Sa-

Jesus smiled as if he understood these words, and His tiny hands stroked down the bandit's hair. The tender Virgin silently wept tears of gratitude, while contemplating this man bound to the way of crime, who treated her Son so kindly.

The Holy Family remained in the castle till sunset. During their stay they were constantly treated by the captain with the utmost kindness and attention. But the moment of departure came at last.

Whilst St. Joseph assisted Mary to place herself on the peaceful ass, Dimas held the Child in his arms. Jesus, as though He would reward him who had received Him so kindly, put His little arms around the bandit's neck. Then Dimas heard a sweet, melodious voice, like the sound of an Æolian harp when the night wind stirs its strings, and it said:—

"Thy death shall be glorious, and Thou shalt die with Me."

Dimas was struck dumb—astounded by such a prodigy. Whence came those mysterious

accents? Who had spoken those words? The Child in his arms was scarcely four months old.

Feeling that his strength was failing, and fearing lest the mysterious Child should fall from his arms, Dimas placed Him again in those of His Mother, who received Him with a loving smile. Then the Holy Family, after thanking their host, quitted the castle.

Dimas stood motionless, his eyes fixed on the holy personages who were receding from his view, till at last they disappeared behind the mountains. At length, stretching out his arms in the direction they had taken, he cried, with an indefinable feeling :—

“O Thou, the fairest of the children of men, and blessed above all, if Thou canst one day let me hear a word of mercy, remember me, and be mindful of my hospitality!”

Two-and-thirty years after, Christ on the Cross rewarded the charitable hospitality of the good thief by these words: “This day thou shalt be with Me in Paradise!”

was, t  
of ca  
city t  
dawn  
suffer  
durin  
The  
were  
ravin  
dange  
great  
more  
alight

JOSEPH.

those words? The  
scarcely four months

th was failing, and  
s Child should fall  
aced Him again in  
received Him with  
e Holy Family, after  
d the castle.

s, his eyes fixed on  
were receding from  
disappeared behind  
h, stretching out his  
y had taken, he cried,  
g:—

the children of men,  
Thou canst one day  
mercy, remember me,  
spitality!"

after, Christ on the  
ritable hospitality of  
e words: "This day  
Paradise!"



XV.

*THE CARAVAN.*

**C**AZA, a maritime city of the East, the precious gem of the Philistines, whose walls are perpetually washed by the waves of the sea, was, from time immemorial, the meeting-place of caravans trading with Egypt. Near this city the Holy Family arrived one morning at dawn, after travelling for several days. The sufferings endured by our Galilean travellers during the journey were very severe.

Their usual refuge during the day hours were lonely grottoes, gloomy caverns, damp ravines, or wild woods. But if they had great dangers to avoid, they had difficulties no less great to overcome. Joseph stopped by a sycamore tree, and, having assisted his spouse to alight, he placed her sitting at the foot of the

tree. He then freed the ass from its light burden, the little baggage that formed the sole patrimony of the Holy Family.

Dimas had kept his word, for a little white lamb began to jump around Mary, who, with fond, motherly care, showed her Son the robber's gift.

"Mary," said Joséph, after finishing his work, "God has vouchsafed to guide and protect us to the borders of the desert. He will bring us forth safe and sound from amid the awful solitudes we are soon to traverse."

"In God abideth all power; from Him are all that mortals admire of great and wonderful," meekly replied the august Virgin.

"Thy resignation doth comfort me much, Mary; but I am about to leave thee for a short space. We must sell a part of our effects, so that the journey may be less painful. We are poor; but I hope we may still have the sum required to pay our passage in the first caravan bound for Egypt."

Thereupon Joseph, taking with him his

hum  
city  
hun  
M  
Son  
tear  
the  
pea  
goo  
whi  
her  
inte  
E  
a sl  
upo  
on  
frug  
it r  
I  
per  
tree  
aro  
twe

the ass from its light  
that formed the sole  
family.

word, for a little white  
and Mary, who, with  
led her Son the rob-

after finishing his  
led to guide and pro-  
the desert. He will  
found from amid the  
son to traverse."

power; from Him are  
of great and wonder-  
August Virgin.

in comfort me much,  
to leave thee for a  
sell a part of our  
they may be less pain-  
I hope we may still  
to pay our passage  
and for Egypt."

making with him his

humble beast, directed his steps towards the  
city of Gaza, whose walls arose some three  
hundred paces from there.

Mary remained alone, with her Adorable  
Son, sitting at the foot of the sycamore. A  
tear moistened her eyelids. That tear was  
the Virgin's mute and sad farewell to the  
peaceful animal which had done her such  
good service during her journey, and with  
which she was now parting for ever, since  
her spouse was taking him to Gaza with the  
intention of selling him.

Having wiped away her tears, she spread  
a skin on the smooth sward, and laid her Son  
upon it. Then she went to work to arrange  
on a large palm-leaf the materials for their  
frugal repast, so that her spouse might find  
it ready on his return.

Intent on her occupations, Mary had not  
perceived that within a short distance of the  
tree that served her and hers as a shelter  
arose two Arab tents, around which ten or  
twelve dromedaries were lying. Neither had

she remarked that some men were going to a neighboring fountain, and filling large leathern bottles, which they then carefully placed on the arched back of their dromedary.

Amongst these men there was an Arab advanced in years, and who appeared to be chief of all the others, for he gave them his orders, in a low voice, without taking any part in the fatiguing labors of his companions.

The old man walked, with folded arms, by the side of the tents as far as the spring. For a moment his eyes rested on the sycamore which sheltered the Virgin and her Child. Seeing Mary, the Arab was disturbed, as though he had recognized in her a person of his acquaintance. He then remained a moment undecided, his eyes still fixed on the Galilean.

The latter, solely intent on her Son, had not perceived that she was the object of critical attention on the part of the Arab. At length the silent observer of the Virgin, with that peculiar motion of the head which indi-

cate  
of i  
sha  
"  
slig  
"  
the  
"  
ere  
the  
"  
"  
city  
"  
"  
wh  
wh  
"  
du  
"  
Fo  
thi  
ing

en were going to  
filling large leath-  
n carefully placed  
r dromedary.

re was an Arab  
o appeared to be  
he gave them his  
ut taking any part  
is companions.

h folded arms, by  
far as the spring.  
sted on the syc-  
Virgin and her  
rab was disturbed,  
ed in her a person  
then remained a  
s still fixed on the

on her Son, had  
the object of crit-  
of the Arab. At  
of the Virgin, with  
e head which indi-

cates a resolution taken after some moments  
of indecision, advanced towards the tree that  
shaded Jesus and Mary.

"Woman, peace be with thee!" he said,  
slightly bending his head.

"Arab, may Heaven be propitious to  
thee!" quietly answered the Virgin.

"Forgive me, if my question appear indis-  
creet; but, judging from thy features, I deem  
thee of Galilee."

"Nazareth is my home."

"Was not thy Son likewise born in that  
city, the flower of Galilee?"

"In Bethlehem of Juda was He born."

"Then thou art Mary, the blessed Mother  
whom Abraham's Angels saluted, and to  
whom the Eastern Kings did homage?"

"It was my Son to whom such honor was  
due."

"Pardon me if I ask yet another question.  
For whom dost thou wait here, so far from  
thine own land? Whither art thou journey-  
ing?"



"I await my spouse; I am going to Egypt."

"To Egypt!" cried the Arab, in surprise; but I see no camels, nor any guide to conduct thee!"

"God is great and merciful! Who may read His designs? I only know that I am going to Egypt."

The mysterious words of Mary, the sweet and modest dignity of her accents, moved the aged Arab, who immediately replied:

"Favored woman, to whom kings pay their homage whilst thou abidest in a stable, thou art preparing to enter into the immense deserts of Etham and Pharaam, on foot and without a guide. I venerate thee, although I cannot comprehend thee. Say to thy spouse, when he returns from the city, that Hassaf, the Arab whom he saw at the fountain of Bethlehem, sets out to-day for the City of the Sun, whence he will afterwards journey to Alexandria, and that he offers him his friendship and his camels; should he accept, I await thee in my tent."

"I am going to Egypt,"  
the Arab, in surprise;  
nor any guide to con-

merciful! Who may  
only know that I am

ds of Mary, the sweet  
her accents, moved the  
nately replied:

whom kings pay their  
oidest in a stable, thou  
ter into the immense

Pharaam, on foot and  
enerate thee, although I

ee. Say to thy spouse,  
n the city, that Hassaf,

saw at the fountain of  
to-day for the City of

will afterwards journey  
that he offers him his

melts; should he accept,  
it."

An hour after Joseph returned from Gaza,  
and rejoined his spouse, his face sad and  
careworn. Mary received him with a smile,  
and asked him the cause of his dejection.

"What aileth thee, my dear husband?" she  
sweetly said.

"We must make the journey alone, with-  
out a guide to show us the unknown way  
through the desert, without a camel to short-  
en, for us, the immense solitudes we have to  
traverse."

"God doth not forget His own," replied  
the Virgin; "whilst thou wert seeking a car-  
avan that would receive us for a small sum  
of money, God sent us a charitable merchant,  
who offers to conduct us to Heliopolis."

"God be praised!" cried Joseph, joyfully.

"Look!" resumed the Virgin. "Seest thou  
that old man who walks with folded arms, be-  
fore his tents? Well, that is the chief of the  
caravan which is encamped near the ruins.  
He sets out to-day for the City of the Sun,  
and he has offered to convey us thither."

With a joyful heart Joseph went to meet the Arab, and the latter, with his rude frankness, offered him a camel for his wife and Son, without any remuneration.

"Jew," said Hassaf, "I offer thee but one camel, because I have no more to spare. All those that thou seest lying around belong to me, but they are all hired out to merchants of Gaza bound for Heliopolis, Cairo, or Alexandria. It grieves me, therefore, that thou must make the journey on foot with my servants."

"It matters little about me," said Joseph, joyfully, "if only my wife and Son journey without fatigue."

The patriarch forgot the grievous troubles that awaited him in the desert. Mary and Jesus had a camel for the journey—that was his sole desire. He at once loaded the camel lent him by the Arab with his few effects, amongst which were his carpenter's tools; for, in Egypt, he was to have no other means of support than that which gave him and

JOSEPH.

LEGENDS OF ST. JOSEPH. 131

Joseph went to meet  
with his rude frank-  
ness his wife and Son,  
offer thee but one  
more to spare. All  
around belong to  
out to merchants of  
Cairo, or Alexan-  
dria, therefore, that thou  
step forth with my ser-

vice," said Joseph,  
and Son journey

the grievous troubles  
of the desert. Mary and  
Joseph— that was  
the loaded the camel  
with his few effects,  
carpenter's tools;  
he had no other means  
which gave him and

his a living at Nazareth, the labor of his  
hands.

A little while and all was ready. The traders  
from Gaza joined others from Egypt, and  
Hassaf, having had his tents taken up, gave  
the signal for departure.





XVI.

*THE DESERT.*

**H**AVING left the suburbs of Gaza, the caravan took the way to Matarah, and, some hours after, the camels' feet were treading the barren fields of Syria. Then lay stretched before the eyes of the travellers the boundless plains they had to cross. Far away to the distant horizon nothing was seen but sky and sand; a scorching wind, like the breath of a fiery furnace, produced a stifling heat.

The Arab, crossing his arms on his breast, and his feet on his drômedary's back, closed his eyes and meditated, as though seeking to lose sight of the immensity of space. That child of the desert regards those solitudes as his country. His body is strong as his imagination is fanciful; he knows the perils to which

he  
ther  
E  
Gal  
ing  
her  
bor  
mus  
M  
infl  
ann  
slep  
fati  
of I  
sw  
eye  
At  
gav  
tha  
He  
me  
bir  
An

he is exposed, and, nevertheless, he bears them with the courage of a child of nature.

But the tender Virgin, the delicate flower of Galilee, what must she not have suffered during that first journey? What must have been her anxiety for her beloved Son whom she bore in her arms? How long those first hours must have seemed to her maternal heart!

Meanwhile, the intense heat of the fiery sun inflamed the atmosphere, and numerous flies annoyed the little Infant Jesus, whilst He slept in His Mother's arms. Forgetting her fatigues and sufferings, to think only of those of her Divine Son, and unable to keep off that swarm of troublesome flies, Mary raised her eyes to heaven and breathed a fervent prayer. At that moment, the Infant God awoke, and gave His Mother one of those divine looks that made her forget all her pains and toils. He then stretched forth His little hands. Immediately the flies were changed into little birds with sparkling wings of the richest hues. And this bright-winged flock, flying joyously

around the Holy Family, charmed them by the splendor of their plumage, and the merry music of their warbling notes.

Night came on, and the intolerable heat of the burning sun at length ceased. The moon's silvery disc shone bright over those imposing solitudes, and the Arabs came to a halt.

The merchants put up their tents; the drivers unloaded the camels, and, having fastened them in a circle to stakes driven far down into the sand, they silently commenced their modest supper, composed of dates and dried wheaten cakes.

The Holy Family spread upon the sand a palm-tree cloth, which was to be their only couch. Their only tent was the starry dome of heaven glittering far above their heads. Poor, deserted, more destitute than the lowest servants of the caravan, they were offering to God the prayer of their hearts, when the old Arab, who had been their protector since their leaving Gaza, approached them with a cup in his hand.

charmed them by  
age, and the merry  
es.

intolerable heat of  
eased. The moon's  
ver those imposing  
me to a halt.

their tents; the dri-  
and, having fastened  
driven far down into  
mmenced their mo-  
f dates and dried

and upon the sand a  
as to be their only  
was the starry dome  
above their heads.  
tute than the lowest  
hey were offering to  
hearts, when the old  
protector since their  
d them with a cup in

"Galilean," said he to Mary, "the Arab in the desert is sober through necessity, but he loves children, respects mothers, and is hospitable. Take this; it is a share of my daily allowance of camel's milk. To-morrow I may not be able to offer thee a single drop of water."

And without waiting for thanks, the Arab went to rejoin his companions. Mary accepted the old man's delicate offer, penetrated with gratitude for his generosity.

All that night the Galilean Virgin could not close her eyes. The vicinity of hungry and ferocious beasts filled her heart with ceaseless terror; their savage cries, their constant howling, reached her ears, and made her fear for the safety of her adorable Son.

How many bitter pains and troubles, what anguish of mind and body must the Holy Family have suffered during that long and perilous crossing of the desert, with the heat of a fiery sun, the scorching gusts of wind, and the cruel deception of the *mirage*, show-



ing them in the distance a lake surrounded by fresh shade, ever receding, and vanishing at last! Faith alone sustained our Holy Travellers under the trials and privations of that long journey.

At length, after much suffering and fatigue, the Holy Family perceived afar off the plains of Giseh, amid which arose the Pyramids like vast giants.

Danger had disappeared. Heliopolis, the City of the Sun, with its graceful obelisks, its tapering minarets, and the steel cupolas of its pagan temples, was in sight.

After a short rest, the caravan entered the city. When the Holy Travellers passed under the granite arches of the principal gate of Heliopolis, all the idols of a neighboring temple fell flat on the ground, saluting, from their profane pedestals, the true and only God, who came, a fugitive, to seek hospitality from the idolatrous Egyptians.

Meanwhile, the Divine Travellers avoided the populous Heliopolis, where living must

be  
Ma  
vic  
of  
Ga  
pac  
ser  
in  
S  
lod  
to  
set  
the  
Sp  
rib  
In

lake surrounded  
g, and vanishing  
d our Holy Trav-  
privations of that

ring and fatigue,  
far off the plains  
se the Pyramids

Heliopolis, the  
aceful obelisks, its  
steel cupolas of  
ght.

Travellers avoided  
where living must

be too dear, and continued their journey to Matarieh, a charming little village in that vicinity, which possesses the only fountain of fresh water that there is in Egypt. The Galilean fugitives stopped some two hundred paces from the village. A shady sycamore served them as a tent during that first night in Egypt.

Some hours after, the Holy Family were lodged in an humble cottage, which they owed to the charity of a colony of Jews who had settled in that country some years before, and there the virtuous Galilean and her worthy Spouse breathed in peace, far from the terrible Herod, the inhuman persecutor of the Infant Jesus.





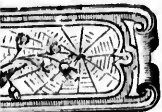
XVII.

*THE RETURN TO NAZARETH.*

**L**ET us transport ourselves to the age of Augustus, and, in thought, passing over time and space, picture to ourselves the fertile valley of the Nile.

The last rays of the setting sun were gilding with their faint light the Egyptian village of Matarieh. At the eastern extremity of the village, and not far from the small group of houses of which it is composed, a little straw-roofed cottage may be seen. Some paces from its lowly door, a sycamore spreads its leafy branches, as though it would shelter that poor dove's nest beneath its protecting shade.

A young woman, with a calm, serene look, a chaste brow, a mild and affable exterior,



## NAZARETH.

ourselves to the  
s, and, in thought,  
me and space, pic-  
es the fertile val-

ing sun were gild-  
e Egyptian village  
stern extremity of  
m the small group  
composed, a little  
y be seen. Some  
a sycamore spreads  
gh it would shelter  
eath its protecting

a calm, serene look,  
nd affable exterior,

is seated at the foot of that tree. Her costume consisted of a woolen tunic, confined at the waist by a girdle, and a short linen veil. She was engaged in fabricating that Syrian lace so much sought by the daughters of Israel. From time to time she raises her eyes from her work, casts a glance towards the village, pauses a moment, as if expecting some one, and then, with a sigh, resumes her occupation.

The light of day was already receding before the shades of night, and still the young woman continues her work. The evening breeze begins to sigh through the branches above her head; the small birds sing farewell to the departing sun; the bleating flocks come down from the neighboring mountains to their fold, and the nightingales usher in the night by their melodious song.

The young woman looks once more towards Matarieh; a loving smile is on her rosy lips. "Ah!" she exclaims in a joyous tone, "they come, at last!"

And graceful as the young palm-tree of Yemen, stately as Queen Esther, she rises up and moves towards the village. A Child of six or seven years and a venerable old man are coming along the path which leads to the cottage. The old man carries a heavy axe, the Child a little bundle of wood. The young woman goes to meet them, and they cordially salute each other.

Then she takes the Child by the hand and takes Him towards the cottage. The old man, who follows them, raises his eyes to heaven, and on his venerable countenance is depicted the sweet emotions of his heart.

The lovely Child is clad in a simple tunic of a dark color; His hair falls gracefully on His shoulders, and His glance is as radiant as the day. A small deal table is set within the cottage. The repast is frugal, but peace and love dwell beneath that humble roof. The old man blesses the table with a patriarchal air, and the meal is begun.

"How thou workest, Joseph!" says the

young  
the p  
"I  
repli  
this  
"v  
shar  
turn  
pene  
"  
kissi  
bitte  
life,  
Tho  
maj  
smil  
of t  
the  
mur  
"  
my  
dec  
nal

ng palm-tree of  
Esther, she rises  
village. A Child  
a venerable old  
path which leads  
n carries a heavy  
e of wood. The  
them, and they

by the hand and  
ottage. The old  
raises his eyes to  
able countenance  
ons of his heart.  
in a simple tunic  
falls gracefully on  
nce is as radiant  
table is set within  
frugal, but peace  
that humble roof.  
table with a patri-  
begun.  
oseph!" says the

young woman, placing a dish of herbs before  
the patriarch.

"Let us bless God, who wills it so, Mary,"  
replies Joseph; "what troubles me most is  
this tender Child."

"Work never tires me; I am happy in  
sharing your poverty," says the Child in His  
turn; and His voice has a sweet echo that  
penetrates the very soul.

"Son of my heart!" cries Mary, fondly  
kissing His forehead, "the bread of exile is  
bitter. O Thou, soul of my soul, light of my  
life, sacred deposit given me by Jehovah,  
Thou, fair Child, who hast on Thy brow the  
majesty of Israel's kings, on Thy mouth the  
smile of Angels, and in Thy look the splendor  
of the invisible God of Moses, Thou endurest  
the hardship of our poverty without a mur-  
mur of complaint escaping Thy lips!"

"Mother," gravely replies the Child, "God,  
my Father, so ordained it. Let us adore His  
decrees, and await the hour fixed in His eter-  
nal designs."

The Holy Family having finished their slight repast, turned their tearful eyes towards Jerusalem, and sang the hymn of thanksgiving with their evening prayer. Then Joseph closed the door of their dwelling; Mary retired to rest in her little chamber; Jesus prepared His bed of mats, and the patriarch stretched his weary limbs on the straw that served him for a couch.

An hour passed, then two, then three; the night was dark, and all within the cabin were sleeping the sleep of the just. Then might have been seen a wondrous and supernatural sight. A cloud, white and shining as the foam of the sea, came down from heaven, and rested on the thick branches of the tree that overhung the cabin. The sides of that radiant cloud opened, and there came forth a fair-haired young man of majestic mien; his robe was white as that of the virgins of Sion; a star glittered on his brow, and a ray of divine light shone in his azure eyes.

The heavenly messenger moves with a

having finished their  
their tearful eyes towards  
the hymn of thanksgiv-  
prayer. Then Joseph  
their dwelling; Mary re-  
the chamber; Jesus pre-  
ants, and the patriarch  
limbs on the straw that  
a.  
then two, then three; the  
all within the cabin were  
of the just. Then might  
ondrous and supernatural  
white and shining as the  
e down from heaven, and  
branches of the tree that  
. The sides of that ra-  
, and there came forth a  
man of majestic mien; his  
hat of the virgins of Sion;  
a his brow, and a ray of  
n his azure eyes.  
messenger moves with a

stately step towards the cabin; the door  
opens before him, and, approaching the pa-  
triarch, he says:

"I am Gabriel, the chosen envoy of the  
Lord. I come to tell thee, Joseph, to arise,  
take the Child and His Mother, and return  
to the land of Israel; for they are dead who  
sought the Child's life."

Having ceased to speak, Gabriel bowed his  
beauteous head on his bosom, and remained  
some moments in that humble posture. Then  
the cloud wrapping him around, he left the  
dwellings of men and disappeared in the air.

Joseph arose and communicated to Mary  
the orders of the celestial messenger. The  
following day the exiles quitted the hospit-  
able village of Matarieh.







XVIII.

*THE HAWTHORN BUSH.*

**A**T the entrance of the desert, Joseph's brow darkened, and Mary's eyes filled with tears. But Jesus encouraged them with a look.

Our travellers journeyed a long way through those immense wastes of yellow sand, without tree, or bush, or blade of grass—without even a drop of dew. The rays of the sun were so hot and glaring that they made the yellow sands burn and shine like gold. The Holy Virgin and St. Joseph suffered from hunger and from heat; but they resigned themselves through love for their Child, and, full of confidence, they prayed instead of murmuring.

All at once the ass stopped and refused to go on; they were about midway in the des-

ert  
look  
derl  
“  
that  
smil  
trav  
a li  
had  
S  
alig  
bush  
beh  
with  
thor  
flow  
swa  
spri  
legi  
en  
reli  
Jos  
pro



Y BUSH.

f the desert, Jo-  
kened, and Mary's  
tears. But Jesus  
n with a look.

a long way through  
yellow sand, with-  
of grass—without  
e rays of the sun  
at they made the  
ne like gold. The  
eph suffered from  
but they resigned  
or their Child, and,  
prayed instead of

pped and refused to  
midway in the des-

ert and in the heat of the day. St. Joseph  
looked anxiously at the Virgin, who was ten-  
derly regarding her Son.

"My Child," said Mary, "what wilt Thou  
that we do?" Jesus answered by a sweet  
smile and stretched out His hand. Then the  
travellers beheld, only a few paces from them,  
a little stunted withered bush, which they  
had not before observed.

St. Joseph assisted the Holy Virgin to  
alight, and Mary spread her cloak under the  
bush, so that her Divine Son might rest. But  
behold! when they arose, instead of the poor  
withered shrub, they saw a dense haw-  
thorn bush, covered with snowy, fragrant  
flowers; in its shade had sprung up a verdant  
sward, from amid which flowed a crystal  
spring, and, whilst they were thanking God,  
legions of Angels, with white robes and gold-  
en wings, came, bearing delicious fruits to  
relieve their hunger and thirst. And while  
Joseph and the Holy Virgin marveled at this  
prodigy, the Child-God said to His Mother:

"My Mother, even as this withered shrub hath blossomed under thy white veil, so shall bloom for my eternal court all those souls who shall seek a shelter in thy heart. As a pledge of this promise, it is my will that this bush, the seeds of which my angels shall carry throughout the earth, may blossom ever more hereafter in the month that shall be in future times consecrated to thee, and its flowers adorn the altars wherever men regenerated by my blood shall place thine image. And now, let us go whither my Heavenly Father sends us, so that His word may be fulfilled."

Then the Blessed Virgin took up her now perfumed cloak whereon the Child Jesus had taken His rest; and whilst the travellers went on their way towards the land of Israel, the Angels, dividing the branches of the blessed tree, carried them to the several parts of the world, singing the praises of God.

At sunset, three days after, our travellers reached the confines of Egypt. They had now only to cross Idumea to enter the land of

Juda  
the  
bene  
pow  
M  
love  
thei

SEPH.

withered shrub  
white veil, so shall  
those souls who  
art. As a pledge  
that this bush,  
angels shall carry  
luscious ever more  
shall be in future  
and its flowers  
then regenerated by  
image. And now,  
Heavenly Father sends  
fulfilled.”  
took up her now  
the Child Jesus had  
the travellers went  
land of Israel, the  
houses of the blessed  
several parts of the  
of God.  
after, our travellers  
Egypt. They had now  
enter the land of

Juda. Joseph remarked with surprise that the great wastes of sand seemed to disappear beneath their feet. It was a miracle of Divine power.

Mary and Joseph regarded with worshipping love the Divine Child who was, in His turn, their guide through the desert.





XIX.

*THE SECOND MEETING.*

**M**EANWHILE, the sun had just set behind the horizon, and our Holy Travellers had to seek a refuge for the night. They saw a cavern a little way off. Jesus entered first, and a mysterious light shone on its gloomy interior. There, without other bed than their poor garments, their heads resting on the bare stone, the Holy Travellers took their rest.

About midnight, two men presented themselves at the mouth of the cave: one of them came from Egypt, the other from the land of Juda.

"Dimas?" said the former, in a tone of inquiry.

"Gestas!" rejoined the other.

"I have been punctual, thou seest."

"  
"  
T  
cave  
"  
Dim  
"  
out  
live  
"  
fatig  
T  
grou  
Fam  
repo  
"  
pau  
sett  
"  
tle f  
the  
day  
dese

"And I no less so."

"Shall we go in?"

The other assented, and both entered the cavern.

"Wilt thou that we strike a light?" asked Dimas.

"Wherefore? We can speak together without that; we are birds of night, destined to live in darkness."

"Thou sayest well. Let us sit down; I am fatigued."

The two men seated themselves on the ground. Whilst they conversed thus, the Holy Family continued to enjoy the sweets of calm repose.

"Thy messenger," said Dimas, after a short pause, "informed me that it is thy purpose to settle in Samaria with thy people."

"Yes," answered Gestas, "the desert is little frequented, and my soldiers, attracted by the hope of booty, are tired of waiting whole days in vain, under the scorching sun, in the deserts of Etham and Paraham. They want



ETING.

un had just set  
n, and our Holy  
o seek a refuge  
ey saw a cavern  
ered first, and a  
gloomy interior.  
n their poor gar-  
n the bare stone,  
r rest.  
presented them-  
ave: one of them  
from the land of  
r, in a tone of in-  
ther.  
ou seest."

me to lead them into Samaria; as thou art the chief of these mountains, I would fain know whether thou wilt give us hospitality, or, rather, if thou wilt allow thy castle to serve us as a refuge, and we will share our booty with thee as good friends."

"I have never refused hospitality to him who asked it at my door. There is my hand."

Gestas shook the hand held out to him, saying: "It is, then, agreed?"

"Even so. Thou mayst come when thou wilt; my soldiers shall have no arms against thine."

"The treaty is made?"

"I never break my word."

At these words, a deep sigh was heard in the depth of the cavern. Gestas put his hand to his belt to seize his knife, and said in a low voice:—

"There is some one here."

"I believe there is," answered Dimas.

"Wait; let us strike a light."

; as thou art the  
would fain know  
hospitality, or, ra-  
stle to serve us  
our booty with

ospitality to him  
. There is my

d out to him, say-

come when thou  
no arms against

gh was heard i n  
gestas put his hand  
, and said in a low

wered Dimas. "  
ght."

Gestas drew forth a sulphurated cord which he carried rolled up in his belt, and, going out of the cavern, he sought two stones, which he rubbed hard together, till the cord took fire, shedding a yellowish light and a suffocating smell.

Provided with this torch he entered the cave, and both commenced their search. Dimas was the first who saw the Holy Travelers asleep, and he started as though he had recognized them.

"Ha! there is an unexpected chance!" said Gestas, moving towards them.

Dimas seized him by the arm. "Hark thee, Gestas," said he, "looking at these poor people, I felt my heart beating as if it would go out of my breast."

"Bah!" said Gestas, shrugging his shoulders.

"I tell thee truly!"

"Well! what would'st thou?"

"That we respect the sleep of these unfortunates."



"I allow no such favorable opportunity to escape me. The Romans will do the same by me when they catch me."

"I beseech thee, by what is dearest to thee in the world, respect their sleep."

"What I love most in this world is money."

"Well! touch them not, and I give thee twenty drachms."

"It is very little!"

"I will further give thee this copper girdle, and this Damascus knife."

Gestas examined the objects. Dimas, seeing him hesitate, added:—

"If thou wilt not accept mine offer, I swear I will defend these people!"

These reasons decided Gestas.

"I agree," said he.

Dimas gave him the money and the articles specified. Just then was heard a voice from within the cave, saying:—

"Dimas! Gestas! you shall die with me: one on my right hand, the other on my left."

These words were, one day, to be fulfilled.

the opportunity to  
do the same by  
his dearest to thee  
sep."  
world is money."  
and I give thee

his copper girdle,

ects. Dimas, see-

mine offer, I swear

estas.

ney and the articles  
heard a voice from

shall die with me:  
other on my left."  
day, to be fulfilled.

Let us transport ourselves, in thought, twenty-five years later, to the top of Golgotha, at the solemn moment when Jesus consummated His sacrifice on the cross. Two robbers were fastened on either side of Him. One, hardened in crime, joined his insults to those of the multitude: it was Gestas, the merciless robber; the other, to the right of Jesus, testified his faith and his repentance, and had the happiness of hearing the words: "To-day thou shalt be with me in Paradise." It was Dimas, who, in the flight into Egypt, had saved the Infant God from the dagger of his comrades.

But let us return to our Holy Travellers, whom we left near the mountain of Thabor. Their eyes had already caught sight of the verdant plains of Nazareth. Who could tell their happiness? The time of exile was ended, their fatigue forgotten. They entered the town of Nazareth, amid the felicitations of all the inhabitants, who hastened to testify their joy at this unlooked-for return.

Joseph and Mary found their dear abode again. They dwelt there in profound peace, seeing Jesus grow from day to day, in age, in wisdom, and in grace, till the time marked out for the preaching of the Holy Gospel.



TH  
The

Thou  
TH  
In  
And

Here  
E

TH

A m

JOSEPH.

their dear abode  
in profound peace,  
to day, in age, in  
time marked out  
by Gospel.



XX.

*OLD-TIME WINDOWS.*

I.



HOW I love the old Missals, with pictures  
so quaint,  
And the simple designs of the windows  
of old,—

They quicken my heart, and I pause to behold  
The artless portrayal of Martyr and Saint.

Though stiff the position, and dry each detail,  
The coloring harsh, and too slender the form,  
In the eyes beams a tender light, mystical, warm,  
And faith, hope, and love in each aspect prevail.

Here the aged man is crown'd with a halo of light,  
Erect, rapt in spirit, and with clasped hands,  
The Virgin bows down, and Our Lord smiling  
stands,  
A martyr kneels here, there an Archangel bright.

How I love to behold them in tunics of gold,  
With hoods, as it were, of the soft living light—  
Through their face is the soul seen, all radiant and  
bright—  
Once more we look on ye, fair visions of old !

Here the "Sucker of Jesse," near Booz and Ruth,  
Here Judas, his soldiers, the Magi behold—  
Our Lord, 'neath His cross, mark, O heart proud  
and cold ;  
But the Flight into Egypt most charms me, in sooth.

## II.

Slowly paces the ass 'neath a fiery sun,  
The spouse, staff in hand, praying, journeys along,  
Leading the animal, patient and strong,  
While the Virgin smiles down on her fair sleeping One.  
Young Mother, that Babe, closely clasp'd in thine  
arms,  
'Tis for Him that thou fearest the length of the  
way—  
The hunger, the thirst, and the sun's scorching ray—  
'Tis for Him that thou feelest a thousand alarms !

ST. JOSEPH.

n in tunics of gold,  
of the soft living light—  
e soul seen, all radiant and  
fair visions of old !

se," near Booz and Ruth,  
rs, the Magi behold—  
cross, mark, O heart proud  
gypt most charms me, in sooth.

ii.  
eath a fiery sun,  
hand, praying, journeys along,  
patient and strong,  
down on her fair sleeping One.

Babe, closely clasp'd in thine

thou fearest the length of the

st, and the sun's scorching ray—  
a feeblest a thousand alarms !

LEGENDS OF ST. JOSEPH. 157

What fearest thou, Virgin? Though eastward be-  
low

A fierce, cruel king vainly fumeth, at bay ;  
And, though Egypt be far in the blue mist away,  
The Lord is still with thee, His power to show.

Everywhere the bare plain : to the horizon dry,  
Nought, nought but the desert's dread sameness is  
seen ;

No tree intercepts, in its foliage green,  
The fierce rays that fall from a tropical sky.

The fair, spotless Child, in whom God takes delight,  
Heaves a sigh in His infantile slumber, and  
wakes,—

But, hasten ! those fields, those green meadows  
and lakes,  
Illusions too fair of the waste-weary sight !

The ground, it is smoking ; sand flies in the air—  
The steaming waste stretching before and behind ;  
Like the dreadful simoom is the breath of the  
wind—

For her Infant sore grieved is that young Mother  
fair.

She says to her spouse, with an accent of woe :

“ Oh, had we but water and shade for the Child !  
We must sink 'neath our pains in this desert so  
wild,

If Our Merciful Lord will not comfort bestow.”

O Virgin, the Lord hears the voice of thy prayer !

A tree is before thee, all plummy and green !

And hark ! that faint sound where its shadow is  
seen—

'Tis the trickling of water that sounds on the air !

Lo ! a palm tree, all laden with fruit—strange to  
tell !

And a blue, limpid spring, looking cool, fresh, and  
bright !

But the fruits—who can reach them, because of  
their height,

Or draw the cool water from out of the well ?

The sweet Jesus opens His eyes, and, behold !

O travellers blessèd, ye find some relief ;

The tree bends its branches—of wonders the  
chief—

And the water uprises, clear, sparkling, and cold !

an accent of woe :  
 shade for the Child !  
 pains in this desert so  
 comfort bestow."

voice of thy prayer !  
 sunny and green !  
 and where its shadow is  
 at sounds on the air !  
 with fruit—strange to

looking cool, fresh, and  
 reach them, because of

out of the well ?  
 eyes, and, behold !  
 and some relief ;  
 nches — of wonders the  
 , sparkling, and cold !

Behold, now the wayfarers sit in the shade,  
 The ass browses near on the fresh, new-sprung  
 grass ;  
 Fear is gone, and the Angels pass and repass,  
 In attendance on Jesus and the fair Mother-maid.

But a drop of the water the Babe Divine drank,  
 And a fruit he was eating—both fell to the  
 ground,  
 When the fresh herbage, upspringing around,  
 Made that resting-place sacred—a green, flow'ry  
 bank !

III.

In those days lived, in hope of the Saviour to  
 come,

Whose reign was to bring back the glories of old,  
 A man who expected, ere yet he went home,  
 That promised Redeemer his eyes might behold.

A leper he was, and his plague-stricken form  
 Was an object of fear and disgust unto all ;  
 He wander'd alone through the sunshine and storm,  
 All calm and resign'd to whate'er might befall.



The shade was his shelter. Yet, shunn'd and ab-  
horr'd,

For all creatures he still had a kind, loving heart ;  
He was merciful, e'en as the Merciful Lord,  
To the sufferin' he fain would some comfort impart.

"The One who hath come may look kindly on me,"  
Was oft-times his thought ; for the shepherds had  
told

How the Angels came down, Christ's glad heralds  
to be,

And the Wonderful Infant their eyes did behold.

He himself had once seen the good Kings from  
afar,

Who came with rich presents to lay at His  
feet ;

To whose presence they journey'd, led on by a star,  
That Babe of the Grotto, so fair and so sweet.

When wakeful one night, in the depth of his woe,  
He saw—as God will'd it, to cheer his lone  
heart—

When warn'd by the Angel to Egypt to go,  
The three Holy Travellers sadly depart.

Yct, shunn'd and ab-  
 I a kind, loving heart ;  
 Merciful Lord,  
 d some comfort impart.  
 y look kindly on me,"  
 for the shepherds had  
 , Christ's glad heralds  
 their eyes did behold.  
 the good Kings from  
 presents to lay at His  
 they'd, led on by a star,  
 so fair and so sweet.  
 the depth of his woe,  
 I it, to cheer his lone  
 to Egypt to go,  
 a sadly depart.

" Ah ! " thought he, " could I see but that aspect so  
 mild !

Might I touch but His garment, my woes would  
 soon cease !

While I breathe the same air with that Mother and  
 Child,

I can live upon hope, I can journey in peace ! "

If I follow wherever the Infant may go,

Beseeching His mercy, perchance He may hear ;

He may listen with pity, and mercy bestow,

Who was laid upon straw in a birth-place so  
 drear ! "

Far away, far away through the mists of the dawn,

Was a motionless speck on the horizon dim,

From it were the leper's eyes never withdrawn,—

'Twas the Virgin and Joseph, and the ass that bore  
 Him !

On the promise divine and the long-promised day

Of the coming Messiah, he ponder'd and pray'd,—

A sweet, soothing hope, chasing sadness away,

Still onward he went, of no danger afraid.

While he saw in the distance the Travellers blest,  
 The sight cheer'd him on with fresh ardor to go ;  
 But they vanish'd at last, and his eyes could but rest  
 On the dreary horizon, so level and low.

Already the desert was circling him round,  
 Its gloomy immensity fill'd him with dread ;  
 He listened in vain for one life-speaking sound,  
 All was silent and lone as the halls of the dead.

Then the torment of thirst he began to endure,  
 His limbs they were failing, his throat parch'd and  
 dry :

"O Saviour !" he cried, "of Thy mercy I'm sure,—  
 I love Thee, I hope in Thee,—wretched am I !"

What sees he? though burning with fever's wild pain,  
 He runs—lo ! a spring and a stately palm-tree !  
 But alas ! the sweet succor to him comes in vain,—  
 The high fruit and low water he only can see !

He falls by the well, and in silence awaits  
 The death he feels coming—O myst'ry sublime !—  
 As it were from the earth a fresh air animates  
 His limbs with the vigor and strength of his prime !

All  
 W  
 And  
 T

Mor  
 A n  
 To  
 'Tw

He  
 Of  
 The  
 An

e Travellers blest,  
 n fresh ardor to go ;  
 is eyes could but rest  
 el and low.

him round,  
 im with dread ;  
 speaking sound,  
 e halls of the dead.

e began to endure,  
 his throat parch'd and

hy mercy I'm sure,—  
 —wretched am I !”

g with fever's wild pain,  
 a stately palm-tree !  
 him comes in vain,—  
 er he only can see !

ilence awaits  
 —O myst'ry sublime !—  
 resh air animates  
 nd strength of his prime !

All fainting he came to that thrice-hallow'd place,  
 Where Thou, Divine Infant, had'st tarried a while !  
 And purified, now, as by baptismal grace,  
 The leper goes forth with glad heart and bright  
 smile.

## IV.

Months had pass'd. In a Judean village away,  
 A matron stood list'ning at close of the day,  
 To the tale that a dust-cover'd traveller told—  
 'Twas the leper and holy Elizabeth old !

He spoke of the long-promised Christ, who was born  
 Of Mary, at Bethlehem, poor and forlorn,—  
 These things did the Saint in her deep heart record,  
 And she cried, in an ecstasy, “ Praise to the Lord !”

## V.

O windows of the olden days,  
 What hallow'd legends ye recall,  
 While dreamily I stand and gaze  
 Where your bright-tinted shadows fall.

In the deep arch's shade I stand,  
 Leaning against a column high,  
 Musing on your old pictures grand,—  
 While hours roll all unheeded by !

I ponder'd on those Saints of old,  
When lo ! the sun gave forth his rays,  
And pour'd a flood of radiant gold  
From out those forms of other days !

Ah ! speak ye ever to my soul !  
Enkindle in my heart the flame  
That guides us to our heavenly goal—  
Ye works which lively faith proclaim !

When our belief we scarce dare own,  
When faith has lost its ancient glow,  
When man's frail works with pride are shown,  
And earthly hopes rule here below !

Tells us, O eloquent remains  
Of pious ages long gone by,  
What prodigies earth yet retains  
Of faith-taught art that cannot die !

And now, when in discussions vain,  
Our modern Babel strives,  
Oh ! speak of heavenly things again,  
Of old-time hallow'd lives !

---

JOSEPH.

of old,  
forth his rays,  
ant gold  
f other days !

soul !  
e flame  
venly goal—  
faith proclaim !

e dare own,  
ancient glow,  
with pride are shown,  
e here below !

ains  
e by,  
t retains  
at cannot die !

ssions vain,  
ives,  
things again,  
ives !



XXI.

*THE SNAKE.*

**W**HAT long caravan through the desert  
plods on,  
All Heaven looking down with a  
wond'ring delight ?

One would say 'twas a beam o'er the bleak sands that  
shone,—

And the hosts of the Angels are round it in might !

An old man, a young woman, a delicate child,  
So fair that it charms one to look on His face ;  
And Eastern women, whose eyes, dark and wild,  
Are veil'd by their tears with a sorrowful grace !

And children, with glad, sun-brown'd faces, are there,  
Unshadow'd by grief, or by life's chilling fears ;  
They chase the bright butterflies, pluck flow'rets rare,  
And sport as though earth had nor sorrows, nor  
tears.

Then round the fair Infant they come in their glee,  
To offer Him flowers, the fairest of all,  
Their frolicsome play, all so blithesome and free,  
Rousing flocks of bright birdlings, with loud laugh  
and call.

## II.

And the women all said, in their sadness of heart :

“ Ah ! must ye, then, leave us, in far climes to  
roam ?

Though the great God of Israël bids ye depart,  
O Mary and Joseph, again will ye come ?

“ That thrice-holy God whom to us ye made known,  
Doth punish us now, on this sorrowful day ;  
Ah ! it may be that too little kindness we've shown,  
That we did not do more to make happy your  
stay ! ”

But she who by Mary's sweet name they address'd,  
Look'd upward and pointed to Heaven's blue dome,  
And said, in a voice like soft winds from the west,—  
“ We shall meet once again in our only true home ! ”

JOSEPH.

come in their glee,  
rest of all,  
hesome and free,  
illings, with loud laugh

ir sadness of heart :  
e us, in far climes to

l bids ye depart,  
will ye come ?

to us ye made known,  
sorrowful day ;  
kindness we've shown,  
to make happy your

name they address'd,  
l to Heaven's blue dome,  
winds from the west,—  
in our only true home!"

LEGENDS OF ST. JOSEPH.

167

But hark ! what loud cries  
Are heard close at hand,  
That, in wildest surprise,  
The poor mothers all stand ?  
With the echoes' lament  
And the wind's hollow moan,  
The sad cry, now blent,  
O'er the desert is sent  
In a faint dying groan !

To their well-beloved children the mothers all run,  
A heart-rending sight meets their fear-stricken eyes:  
All the late-smiling little ones, terrified, shun  
A playmate, who, pale and inanimate lies !

Round his head a black snake is seen coil'd, like a ring;  
Its poison has blighted the child's smiling bloom !  
Like the bird by the fatal dart struck, on the wing,  
The sweet victim lies as though cold in the tomb !

In his hands he still holds the bright garlands he  
twined,  
The flowers yet fresh in their beauty and grace ;  
Like the children the Indians with floral wreaths bind  
Ere they're laid in the serial tomb of their race.



Heart-rending the scene is. . . . But Mary is there !  
She whispers a word to the Child at her knee ;  
And the sweet Jesus, smiling, advances to where  
The dead infant lies—sight of sorrow to see !

The snake feels His presence, and quickly unwinds  
His murderous folds from the fair drooping head ;  
The Master of Nature all plainly he finds  
In the Child who approaches to raise up the dead.

“O reptile !” said Jesus, “who causest such woe,  
Say, who hath empower’d thee this infant to kill ?  
For this deed thou shalt die, that thou thereby may’st  
know  
The justice and power of the Almighty Will !”

O wonder !—the vile reptile rolls on the ground,  
And dies, on the instant, in agonized pain,—  
And the child !—on his cheek are the rose-tints soon  
found !  
He opens his eyes, and is smiling again !

And kneeling before the Child Jesus, he speaks,  
The spirit of prophecy guiding his voice :—

JOSEPH.

But Mary is there !  
Child at her knee ;  
Advances to where  
Of sorrow to see !

And quickly unwinds  
The fair drooping head ;  
Only he finds  
How to raise up the dead.

Who causeth such woe,  
Who see this infant to kill ?  
That thou thereby may'st

Be Almighty Will !”

Rolls on the ground,  
In agonized pain,—  
Dark are the rose-tints soon

Smiling again !

And Jesus, he speaks,  
Uttering his voice :—

LEGENDS OF ST. JOSEPH. 169

“Prais'd and honor'd be Thou whom the weary soul  
seeks,—  
Thou judgest the guilty, makest sad ones rejoice !

“The snake's deadly sting Thou hast heal'd on this  
day,  
But one day Thou shalt save from a more cruel  
doom  
The condemn'd race of man, in a wonderful way,  
And raise all the dead from the sleep of the  
tomb !”





XXII.

*THE PANTHER.*

**T**HE scene of the favor here to be related, and the place where it was asked, are very far apart. The prayer was offered up in France, and—in Cochin China the favor was obtained. But what are thousands of leagues to the Saints? Our great St. Joseph acted, in this case, very promptly—with greater despatch than even the telegraph operator. It is that there is no telegraphy like prayer, which ascends in a moment from earth to heaven, and brings down celestial graces. Here is the story :--

It was during the last expedition to Cochin China; a body of French troops lay encamped on the outskirts of a forest, and for some days men, having rashly ventured too far, had dis-



XXII.

PANTHER.

of the favor here to be  
and the place where it  
ed, are very far apart.  
ayer was offered up in  
ochin China the favor was  
t are thousands of leagues  
r great St. Joseph acted,  
romptly—with greater de-  
he telegraph operator. It  
o telegraphy like prayer,  
a moment from earth to  
f down celestial graces.  
---  
e last expedition to Cochin  
rench troops lay encamped  
a forest, and for some days  
y ventured too far, had dis-

appeared. The footprints of a wild beast had been seen in the vicinity of the camp, and it was suspected that the unfortunate men had been devoured. A courageous young soldier resolved to prevent the recurrence of such accidents, and went to ask leave of his commanding officer to go into the forest and beat up the enemy's quarters. The officer tried to convince him of the danger attending such an enterprise; but all in vain—the young man still persisted in his design. Permission was at last given him, on condition that he brought some twenty men with him. But so great was the danger that it was impossible to find the twenty men required. Our brave soldier, no wise disheartened, returns to the charge, and prevails on his commander to let him go with six men only.

It was not easy even to find six men for an adventure so perilous. Our young man uses some address: he goes privately and speaks to those whom he knows to be the bravest, animates their courage, makes them ashamed

to refuse, and so obtains the consent of each individually; the requisite number is completed, and the little band sets out on its march. Guided by the traces of the animal, they at length reach a part of the forest which they suppose to be near his lair: they tie between two trees a sheep, which they had brought for the purpose, and retire some distance. There our huntsmen post themselves in ambush, as best they may; but some of them being still a little fearful, they allow their leader to take the most advantageous position, and place himself some paces in advance.

They wait thus, their eyes fixed on the mark, trying to place their muskets in the proper direction; for the night is falling, and they will probably have to fire through the darkness. Night closes in, and yet they hear no noise. All at once comes a sound: it would seem to be that of an animal bounding: the noise increases, approaches the spot where the bait had been placed; nothing more was heard

the consent of each number is commanded sets out on its traces of the animal, of the forest which is his lair: they tie themselves, which they had and retire some distance post themselves may; but some of fearful, they allow the most advantageous of some paces in advance. Their eyes fixed on the animal, their muskets in the night is falling, and to fire through the bushes, and yet they hear a sound: it would be the animal bounding: they see the spot where the thing more was heard

except a faint bleating, indicating that the fierce beast must have reached its victim. The young man instantly discharges his musket, with steady aim: the others fire after him, but with less caution, and less confidence. The shots are followed by a profound stillness. Our huntsmen remain some time motionless, listening attentively, but they hear no further noise. They then advance cautiously, through the gloom, in the direction of the bait, and find the sheep stretched lifeless on the ground, torn by the claws and teeth of the ferocious animal; and as the night is dark, they cannot possibly continue their search. They return, therefore, to the camp, knowing only that the animal had fled, abandoning his prey, but ignorant whether he was wounded or merely frightened by the shots. Next morning, when it was light, they resumed their search, and at last discovered, in a thick brake, the body of an enormous panther. The beast, mortally wounded, had dragged himself to this brake, and there expired.

At this sight, the astonishment of the hunters was not less than their joy. The panther was wounded in the shoulder; that is to say, in the only spot where the wound could be mortal. Who had fired that marvellous shot? Of that there could be no doubt! It was, evidently, the leader of the band, who, posted in advance of the others, had alone fired with a sure hand and a steady aim. But how did it happen that, dark as the night was, he had just struck the vulnerable point? This was a mystery, and his comrades kept talking of a shot so remarkable. The young man himself thought nothing more about it. When, on their return to the camp, they told the story, their comrades were amazed; but finally all was attributed to chance. A very convenient explanation, to which there is only one objection, viz., that there is no sense in it, and that it explains nothing whatever! We are quite sure that many a soldier, remembering the lessons of a Christian mother, referred the honor of this marvellous shot where it was

ment of the hunt-  
joy. The panther  
ler; that is to say,  
e wound could be  
at marvellous shot?  
no doubt! It was,  
band, who, posted  
had alone fired with  
aim. But how did  
e night was, he had  
point? This was a  
s kept talking of a  
young man himself  
bout it. When, on  
they told the story,  
azed; but finally all  
A very convenient  
re is only one objec-  
o sense in it, and that  
ever! We are quite  
er, remembering the  
mother, referred the  
s shot where it was

due, and gave thanks to Providence: of that number must have been our young hero. In after days he well knew who to thank: but let us not anticipate the sequel of our narrative.

The expedition over, the young soldier returned to France; he had a mother and sister at home, and hastened to pay them a visit. After the first heart-warm greetings, the first thing he did was to relate his adventure; it was listened to with all the interest that a mother and sister would naturally take in such a recital. When he spoke of his wonderful shot and the general surprise it had excited, an idea appeared suddenly to strike his mother, and she quickly asked when the occurrence took place: the young man mentioned the exact time.

"That's it," cried the mother; "that's just it! It was our good St. Joseph did that, and no other: let us thank him together."

And as the astonished face of the young man seemed to ask for an explanation, his mother hastened to give it.



"It was a long time, my dear son, since I had heard anything of you," said she, "and I was very uneasy; so I went, one day, with your sister, to the altar of our good St. Joseph, and we got a taper burned before his venerated statue, begging of him to watch over you and bring you home to us safe and sound. Judge now whether our prayer was heard and was of use to you: it was the very night after we had done this (it might have been at the very moment, on account of the difference in time between Cochin China and France) that your courage and devotion brought you into such great danger, from which you had such a wonderful escape! There is no doubt about it: it was St. Joseph himself, to whom we had been praying, and, perhaps, were praying then, that directed the shot; it was by his all-powerful protection that your ball went straight to its mark, through the darkness, and killed that frightful panther!"

The fact was too evident to faith-illuminated

eye  
it;  
ha  
mo  
dic  
gra  
ev  
pro

y dear son, since I  
u," said she, "and  
went, one day, with  
of our good St. Jo-  
burned before his  
of him to watch  
come to us safe and  
ner our prayer was  
ou: it was the very  
this (it might have  
ent, on account of  
etween Cochin China  
ourage and devotion  
great danger, from  
wonderful escape!  
it: it was St. Jo-  
had been praying,  
ying then, that di-  
by his all-powerful  
went straight to its  
ness, and killed that  
ent to faith-illuminated

eyes for the young man to think of disputing  
it; but he had no wish to do so, and he  
hastened to join his thanks to those of his  
mother and sister. Many and many a time  
did that happy family repeat, with love and  
gratitude, the name of St. Joseph, who was  
ever after considered its powerful and kind  
protector.





XXIII.

*THE URSULINES OF QUEBEC.*

(A PAGE FROM THEIR HISTORY.)

**A**VOW made to St. Joseph having obtained for our Monastery its dear and holy foundress, it was very natural that from the establishment of that house St. Joseph should be regarded as its first and principal guardian.

Thenceforward, in every class-room, over all the principal doors, was placed an image of that good Father who, from the highest heavens, protects his children; the cross of the old steeple\* bore on high the praise of his venerated name, whilst his tall, majestic

\* It was in 1830 that, to make room for the erection of St. Ursula's class-rooms, it was found necessary to take down this old steeple, which had given, for more than one hundred and ninety years so monastic an air to St. Augustine's wing.



## OF QUEBEC.

(A HISTORY.)

St. Joseph having  
our Monastery its  
foundress, it was  
that from the estab-  
t. Joseph should be  
principal guardian.  
ry class-room, over  
was placed an image  
o, from the highest  
children; the cross of  
high the praise of  
st his tall, majestic  
room for the erection of  
s found necessary to take  
ad given, for more than one  
onastic an air to St. August-

## LEGENDS OF ST. JOSEPH.

179

figure, above the portal, kept watch over the holy place. But go back in thought, dear readers, to the interior of the cloister, on the day (the 19th of March) on which the church and the altar were adorned with their richest ornaments in honor of their holy patron. Almost the whole day is spent before his altars; nuns and pupils are tendering to St. Joseph the homage of their gratitude for the past, of their love for the present, of their hopes and wishes for the future. Is it not true that his face then appears still more radiant? for he loves to be charged with commissions and requests for the sweet and Divine Child whom he holds in his arms.

When that day of grace is drawing to a close, the religious family assembles anew to salute its glorious protector. They repair to the places over which St. Joseph has watched all the year long. Instead of the bonfires of former times, the pictures and statues of the beloved patron are surrounded with lights and flowers. Here, it is St. Joseph of money,

who guards the stores and keeps away robbers; at the top of the great staircase leading to the granary is St. Joseph *of wheat*, charged with providing his children with their daily bread; in the kitchen, it is St. Joseph *of work*, blessing, for two hundred years, the humble labors of the servants of the Lord, and thence extending his care over the details of the out-door economy. But let us pause before the infirmary to salute with a still sweeter song him who guards its entrance; St. Joseph reserves his most gracious smile for us there, pledging himself to console us in sickness and to make our death joyful.

Here we are now in the holy place. Let us gather round the little altar where he guards the relics of our mothers with the same fidelity as he guarded their work. This greeting is the last, as it is the sweetest to the heart. What a charm there is in those hymns whose fervor and devotion are their chief harmony, and which the Angels, doubt-

less  
who  
gu'  
T  
one  
tow  
late  
ver  
wh  
tion  
I  
spe  
Ou  
is  
of  
of  
th  
fr  
fr  
lo  
na

keeps away rob-  
eat staircase lead-

Joseph of wheat,  
children with their  
n, it is St. Joseph  
hundred years, the  
wants of the Lord,  
care over the de-  
nomy. But let us  
y to salute with a  
who guards its en-  
s his most gracious  
ing himself to con-  
to make our death

the holy place. Let  
ttle altar where he  
r mothers with the  
ed their work. This  
t is the sweetest to  
rm there is in those  
d devotion are their  
h the Angels, doubt-

less, haste to gather up to bear them to him  
who shares their functions as guardian and  
guide.

The great festival being over, other minor  
ones come in their turn to keep up filial piety  
towards the holy spouse of Mary Immacu-  
late, homage is still paid him in prose and in  
verse,\* and, on all occasions, each one knows  
who to apply to, in order to have their peti-  
tions laid at the feet of the Eternal.

But we must not leave this subject without  
speaking of the "Treasury of St. Joseph."  
Our readers may say: "And what treasury  
is that? Is it a trifling bauble in the number  
of visible things?" Yes, truly, that *treasury*  
of St. Joseph's is quite visible, especially to  
those who have the consolation of drawing  
from it. Let us explain.

About the time of the profession of the  
first novices, the Demoiselles Barré, de Bou-  
logne, de Lauzon, and Bourdon, Mother Incar-  
nation, wishing to secure the temporal, or, in

\* See page 184.  
16

the language of our age, the *material* interests of the Monastery, conceived the idea of depositing in a cash-box, apart from the other money of the house, the *portions* of the religious, as well as the payment for board. This wise forethought of our Mother was so blessed by God that the cash-box never failed to provide the community with something for the poor, notwithstanding all the mischances and reverses of two hundred years.

Well, dear reader, the cash-box of benediction still exists, and therein is now placed that portion of the annual revenue that may be disposed of on behalf of others. According to our annals, this treasury has never failed for any good work; but we ought not to be surprised at this, since we know that it was to St. Joseph our venerable Mother confided the key.

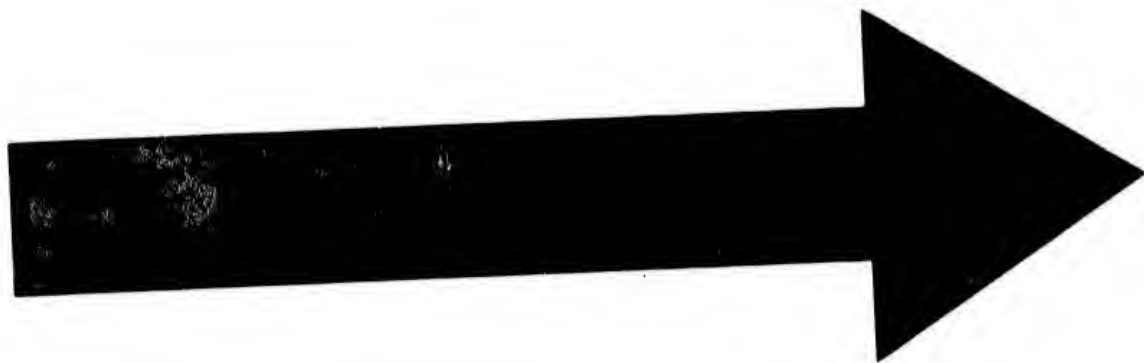
There yet remains to be noticed the ancient niche in the garden, to which some of our readers have made many a pilgrimage of love. There it is that St. Joseph watches ever his

JOSEPH.

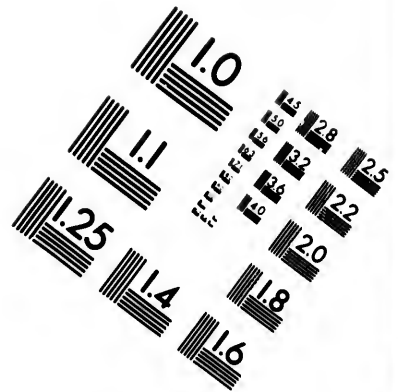
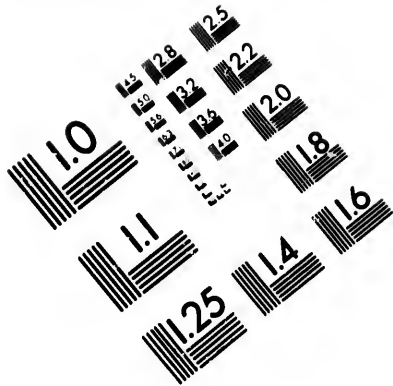
the *material* interests  
and the idea of depos-  
ing the other money  
of the religious, as  
board. This wise  
man was so blessed by  
God he never failed to provide  
something for the poor,  
in mischances and re-  
pairs.

the cash-box of bene-  
volence is now placed  
in the revenue that may  
be of others. Accord-  
ing to the treasury has never  
been; but we ought not to  
forget we know that it  
is the venerable Mother con-

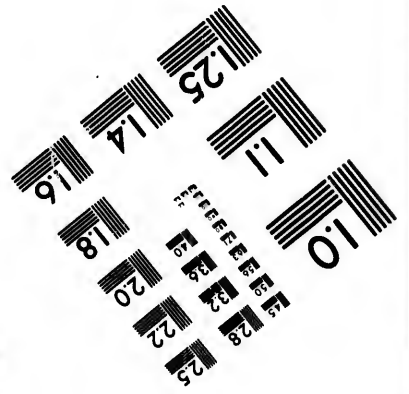
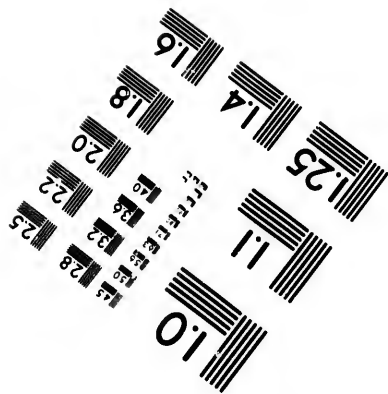
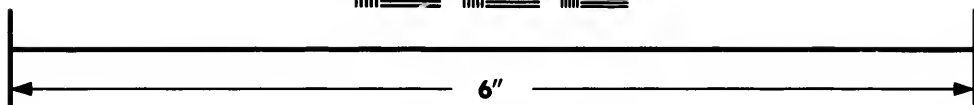
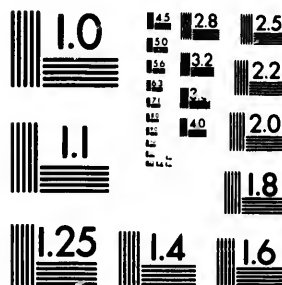
to be noticed the ancient  
to which some of our  
by a pilgrimage of love.  
Joseph watches ever his







**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503

16  
18  
20  
22  
25  
28  
32  
36  
40

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

10  
11  
14  
18  
28

**© 1983**

V  
C  
E  
T  
:

whole *domain* of the cloister, while presiding over the recreation of his daughters. This statue, marking the sacred spot where for ten years reposed the mortal remains of the Blessed Mother St. Joseph, has special attractions for the inmates of the cloister, who never fail, in commencing their summer walk, to go and salute with an "*Ave, Joseph,*" the sweet and gracious image.

The following stanzas, stolen from the modest muse of the cloister, will doubtless remind some of our readers of the hours they themselves have spent within the precincts of a convent, sweet and touching memories of school-days long since past.





XXIV.

*AVE, JOSEPH!*

Ave, Joseph! fili David, justi  
Vir Mariæ, di qua natus est Jesus!



LOVE that "*Ave, Joseph!*" 'tis an old  
and hallow'd prayer,

And with it comes the voice of lakes,  
of hills, and valleys fair,—

Of rivers grandly flowing, of woodlands stretching  
wide,—

These mingle in that "*Ave,*" in one o'erwhelming  
tide!

'Twas heard amid the forests that mantled all the  
land,

Where trod the holy missioner, his crucifix in hand;

'Twas heard when Heaven the compact seal'd—  
"Joseph, the guardian thou,

I ratify the choice New France has made by public  
vow!"

Oh! 'twas a thought with blessings rife in Joseph's  
hands to place

The youthful colony set down amid the Indian race ;  
Yes, 'twas a deed of wisdom, such patron high to  
gain—

Where Jesus reigns, and Mary pleads, Joseph prays  
not in vain.

Soon, hither bound, as sent by Heaven, when gener-  
ous souls appear,

Fearless Brebœnf, I see thee, with thy martyr'd  
brethren near !

I see the Red Man sudden pause, and bless the sac-  
red Rood,

And ranks of Saints rejoicing, ready to give their  
blood.

Ye hosts of fervent Christians, speak, and tell your  
deeds of love ;

Tell us the secret of your strength—me'hinks I  
hear ye say :

"Yes, ladies fair, who chose these wilds for sake of  
Him above,

'Twas Joseph lull'd the winds and waves, and  
cheer'd us on the way !"



XXV.

*THE MYSTERIOUS HOSTS.*

**F**ATHER Jerome of Pistoia, a Capuchin, and Missionary Apostolic, was sent one day by the Sovereign Pontiff to Venice, where he was to embark for Candia, with a companion of his own order. Journeying on foot, like the Apostles, the two Fathers, wandering at the close of day, lost their way. Having walked on for some time without finding it again, they were obliged to stop, for they were exhausted with hunger and fatigue. Falling on their knees, invoking Jesus, Mary, and Joseph, the August Three, who are ever the protectors of travellers, having known their needs and experienced their dangers. Prayer always brings happiness, and the two religious soon found that theirs was



7.

**HOUS HOSTS.**

me of Pistoia, a Ca-  
Missionary Apostolic,  
ne day by the Sove-  
riff to Venice, where  
Landia, with a compan-  
Journeying on foot,  
two Fathers, wandering  
ost their way. Having  
time without finding it  
iged to stop, for they  
hunger and fatigue.  
s, invoking Jesus, Mary,  
st Three, who are ever  
avellers, having known  
ienced their dangers.  
ngs happiness, and the  
found that theirs was

heard, for they all at once perceived a light at a little distance. They arrived at a small house inhabited by a family of three persons, — an elderly man, a young woman, and a child. All in the house was so exquisitely neat and clean that it did one good to see it; and although the tools hung on the wall indicated the dwelling of a mechanic, there was something refined and distinguished, although extremely simple, in the manners and appearance of the head of the family. The features of the young woman were wonderfully sweet and fair to look upon; her voice was soft and melodious, and her mien was characterized by a mixture of candor, grace, and dignity. As for the child asleep in the cradle, one would have taken him for the heir of a throne. The travellers were received with such kind hospitality that their hearts were filled with the liveliest gratitude. A simple but plentiful meal was served to them; and, after returning thanks to Heaven, they slept a refreshing sleep, of which they were much in need.



Awaking next morning at the dawn of day, animated with the desire of renewing their thanks to their charitable entertainers, they were surprised to find themselves in the open fields, and to see no trace of the house wherein they had spent the night. They then perceived that the mysterious hosts whose hospitality they had received, were no other than the Holy Family itself. Humbling themselves profoundly, and admiring the divine goodness, they chanted a hymn of thanksgiving, and went on their way rejoicing, continually blessing the names of Jesus, Mary, and Joseph.



St. JOSEPH.

ning at the dawn of  
the desire of renewing  
charitable entertainers,  
to find themselves in the  
no trace of the house  
at the night. They then  
mysterious hosts whose  
received, were no other  
itself. Humbling them-  
and admiring the divine  
and a hymn of thankgiv-  
their way rejoicing, con-  
names of Jesus, Mary,



XXVI.

*AN EXTRAORDINARY VOCATION.*

**A**MONGST the numerous monuments  
that strike the eye of the traveller  
who visits Montreal for the first  
time, there exists one which is at  
once remarkable for its site and its vast pro-  
portions. This magnificent establishment,  
popularly known as the Hotel Dieu, is seated  
on the slope of Mount Royal, and commands  
a view of the whole city. It is inhabited by a  
congregation of virgins, much devoted to the  
glorious Patriarch: hence the name of "Hos-  
pital Nuns of St. Joseph," which they took at  
the very beginning of their Institute. The  
reader must, however, bear in mind that this  
house was originally founded in the very heart



of the city, close by the ancient church of Notre Dame. There it was that, for over two centuries, the generous Daughters of St. Joseph carried on their work of charity and devotion. There, too, occurred the fact we are about to relate. We will give it as it is related in the history of this institution.

The record states that at the time when the Reverend Mother Céloron directed the house of the Hospital Nuns of St. Joseph, in Montreal, the Lord conducted to His Sanctuary, by most marvellous ways, a young American Protestant. Brought up in the bosom of heresy, and converted to Catholicity, she revived in that house the edifying example and the apostolic zeal formerly admired in Sister Silver. We speak of Miss Allen, daughter of the American officer, Ethan Allen, born in the State of Vermont. Her mother, Françoise Montrésor, having lost her heroic husband when her daughter was still very young, had married, as her second husband, Dr. Penniman. Miss Allen, endowed with a precocious and penetrating

the ancient church of  
was that, for over two  
Daughters of St. Joseph  
charity and devotion.  
fact we are about to  
as it is related in the  
n.

at the time when the  
son directed the house  
of St. Joseph, in Mon-  
ed to His Sanctuary, by  
a young American Pro-  
n the bosom of heresy,  
plicity, she revived in  
example and the apos-  
tled in Sister Silver. We  
daughter of the American  
born in the State of Ver-  
rançoise Montrésor, hav-  
band when her daughter  
, had married, as her  
Penniman, Miss Allen,  
ocious and penetrating

mind, early applied herself to reading. But  
having only under her hand romances, or  
works written by Deists, she became an un-  
believer, even before knowing religion. Never-  
theless, the natural rectitude of her judgment  
made her suspect that the truth could not be  
found in such works, and she often had con-  
ferences with her mother, trying to discern the  
true from the false. Having heard people  
speak of Catholics, who were described to her  
in the most unfavorable colors, she wished to  
make a journey to Montreal, to see for herself  
whether what was said of them was true. She  
foresaw that her step-father, who was tenderly  
attached to her, would hardly consent to her  
going, in the fear that she might embrace the  
Catholic religion.

Without disclosing, then, the real motive of  
her journey, she gave as a reason her wish to  
learn the French language, and Dr. Penniman  
yielded to her entreaties. Nevertheless, before  
her departure, her parents insisted that she  
should receive baptism. She long resisted

their will ; at length, to please her mother, she complied with their wishes. Being then an unbeliever, she did nothing but laugh during the ceremony, for which reason the Presbyterian minister, Mr. Barber, could not help giving her a severe reprimand. She was then about twenty-one.

In Montreal, she presented herself at the boarding-school of the Sisters of the Congregation of Our Lady; and whatever inconvenience there might have been in admitting a young Protestant into that house, they willingly received her, hoping that while learning the French tongue, she would gain the still more precious knowledge of the true faith. She was soon remarked for a fixed adherence to her own opinions. It was only on the most indisputable proof that she adopted the views of others, and never concealed from her teachers her incredulity in matters of religion.

One day, one of the Sisters, by an impulse which must be attributed to Divine inspiration, asked Miss Allen if she would not take

ease her mother, she  
 es. Being then an  
 ng but laugh during  
 reason the Presby-  
 rber, could not help  
 mand. She was then

ented herself at the  
 sisters of the Congre-  
 nd whatever inconve-  
 e been in admitting a  
 that house, they wil-  
 ng that while learning  
 e would gain the still  
 ge of the true faith.  
 l for a fixed adherence  
 t was only on the most  
 she adopted the views  
 cealed from her teach-  
 matters of religion.

Sisters, by an impulse  
 ted to Divine inspira-  
 if she would not take

to the altar where the Blessed Sacrament re-  
 posed, a vase of flowers which had been given  
 her: at the same time, she recommended her  
 to adore Our Lord on entering the sanctuary.  
 The young lady went off laughing, resolved to  
 do nothing of the kind. Having reached the  
 railing, she opens the door, and suddenly feels  
 herself stopped, and without power to go far-  
 ther. Surprised at an obstruction so extra-  
 ordinary, she makes three several attempts to  
 go on; at length, struck and overcome, she  
 falls on her knees, and, in the sincerity of her  
 heart, adores Jesus Christ, of whose presence  
 she is that very moment convinced. She  
 immediately retires to the lower end of the  
 church, where, bursting into tears, she says:  
 "After such a miracle, I must give myself up  
 to my Saviour."

Still, she said nothing to her teachers of  
 what had occurred; only, she asked to be in-  
 structed, and soon after consented to go to  
 confession. When sufficiently instructed, she  
 made her solemn abjuration, and was baptised

by Mr. Le Saulnier, at that time Vicar of Montreal, her former baptism having been null by reason of the want of consent on her part. Finally, she made her first communion, and resolved, from that moment, to embrace the religious life.

Mr. and Mrs. Penniman, informed of the change, arrived in Montreal, very much displeased, and took their daughter home. There she spent six months, during which she had much to suffer, especially from her stepfather, who was bitterly opposed to the Catholic religion. Lent being come, she rigorously observed the fast and abstinence, and carried her austerities so far that she injured her health, naturally very delicate. Disregarding all family ties, she declared to her parents that she would embrace the religious life, and had made her final decision. Her mother, who loved her tenderly, and desired only her daughter's happiness, at length gave her consent, and accompanied her to Montreal in the following Spring.

er, at that time Vicar of  
er baptism having been  
he want of consent on her  
made her first communion,  
that moment, to embrace

enniman, informed of the

Montreal, very much dis-  
their daughter home. There  
ths, during which she had  
pecially from her stepfather,  
pposed to the Catholic re-  
g come, she rigorously ob-  
nd abstinence, and carried  
o far that she injured her  
very delicate. Disregarding  
he declared to her parents  
nbrace the religious life, and  
inal decision. Her mother,  
nderly, and desired only her  
ness, at length gave her con-  
ained her to Montreal in the

As yet, Miss Allen thought of no community in particular, her only desire being to consecrate herself to God by a religious life. With a view to know her vocation, she visited the churches of Ville-Marie, and amongst others that of the Hôtel Dieu. Scarcely had she cast her eyes on the picture over the high altar, representing the Holy Family, and fixed them on the face of St. Joseph, than she cried aloud to her mother :

"That is just his portrait. You see, my dear mother, St. Joseph wants me here. He it was who saved my life, by delivering me from the monster that was going to devour me."

She then reminded her mother of a memorable fact that had taken place when she was about twelve years old. Walking on the banks of a river, and turning her attention to the water, which was in violent motion, she saw coming up out of it a huge animal of monstrous form, who, coming towards her, made her terribly afraid. What increased



her terror was that it seemed as though she could not take her eyes from off this monster, and could not make even the slightest attempt to fly.

In this fearful emergency, she thought she perceived near her a bald old man, clad in a brown cloak, and with a staff in his hand, who took her by the arm and enabled her to move, saying: "Little girl, what dost thou here? Fly." Which she quickly did. When a little way off, she turned to look at the old man, but there was nothing to be seen. As soon as she reached home, her mother, seeing her so scared and bewildered, understood that something unusual had occurred to her. The child related, as well as she could, the cause of her fright, and the assistance she had received from the unknown old man. Her mother immediately sent a servant in search of the old man, in order to testify her gratitude. After a most diligent search, no traces of him being found, no one ever knew what had become of him.

emed as though she  
rom off this monster,  
ven the slightest at-  
ncy, she thought she  
d old man, clad in a  
a staff in his hand,  
n and enabled her to  
girl, what dost thou  
e quickly did. When  
ed to look at the old  
hing to be seen. As  
ome, her mother, see-  
ewildered, understood  
had occurred to her.  
vell as she could, the  
nd the assistance she  
e unknown old man.  
ely sent a servant in  
in order to testify her  
st diligent search, no  
nd, no one ever knew  
m.

Recognizing, then, in the features of St. Joseph, in the picture of the Holy Family, the face of that old man, to whom she owed her life, Miss Allen felt herself more confirmed than ever in her wish to embrace the religious life, and was convinced that she was to become a daughter of St. Joseph. It matters little whether that monster and that old man showed themselves to her in a real and corporal manner, or whether that sight was but an impression made on her mind. In whatever way it had occurred, Miss Allen remained convinced that the old man had preserved her from death, and the remembrance of his features was so stamped on her mind, that, as we have said, thirteen years after, when she cast her eyes upon the picture in the Hôtel Dieu, she was struck with the identity of that face and that costume, and could not help expressing her surprise aloud. That animal, whose approach she could not fly, and who was ready to devour her, was, doubtless, a figure of the still more cruel monster of

heresy and unbelief, from which St. Joseph delivered her, to lead her to the house of his Institute as a safe refuge.

Some months later, Miss Allen entered the novitiate of the daughters of St. Joseph. Till her death, which took place in the eleventh year after her entering into religion, she justified, by her zeal, her regularity, and all other Christian virtues, the hopes which the community had conceived of her after such a vocation.



c. JOSEPH.

m which St. Joseph  
r to the house of his

Miss Allen entered the  
aters of St. Joseph.  
ook place in the elev-  
ring into religion, she  
er regularity, and all  
the hopes which the  
ved of her after such



XXVII.

*THE LITTLE CABIN-BOY.*

**A** FRIGATE, homeward bound from China, was already nearing the French coast. Although the night was advanced, and the sea running high, gaiety prevailed on board.

A cabin-boy, amongst others, was amusing the crew by various unsuccessful attempts to catch a little bird that seemed to have come, less to seek an asylum in the ship's rigging, than to play his part in the acrobatic exercises of the little cabin-boy. At times he even seemed fatigued, and hopped singing on to a yard, waiting, almost asleep, till the urchin, climbing like a cat, and suspending himself like a monkey, had got within some paces of him. And when the cabin-boy



reached out his arm to seize him, the mischievous little bird took wing, and went to perch farther away.

The captain was walking on his poop alone, smiling, between whiles, unnoticed by the others, at this trial of agility between the child and the bird. It seemed as though he took an interest in what was going on.

The cabin-boy, in one of his feats, had climbed to the highest yard of the main-mast. He was clinging by one hand to a rope, when the frigate gave a sudden lurch, his feet slid off the slippery yard, and he hung poised in the air; then let go his hold, fell on the netting, rebounded like a ball, and was thrown into the sea.

A cry resounded through the vessel.

The captain, beside himself, runs to his cabin, throws himself on his knees, his head in his hands, and begins to sob aloud.

He was a father to his crew, and at the same time a man full of faith—of old French faith. All at once he starts up. Two steps,

to seize him, the mis-  
 took wing, and went to  
 ing on his poop alone,  
 es, unnoticed by the  
 of agility between the  
 t seemed as though he  
 t was going on.  
 one of his feats, had  
 yard of the main-mast.  
 e hand to a rope, when  
 den lurch, his feet slid  
 and he hung poised in  
 is hold, fell on the net-  
 a ball, and was thrown  
 rough the vessel.  
 e himself, runs to his  
 t on his knees, his head  
 ins to sob aloud.  
 to his crew, and at the  
 of faith—of old French  
 e starts up. Two steps,

and he is before an image of *St. Joseph*, which he had placed in a little framed niche, at the entrance of his dressing-room. He opens the door which conceals it from stranger eyes.

"St. Joseph!" he cries, with tearful eyes and hands stretched towards the image, "St. Joseph, they say you are so powerful. . . . Well, if you save this child, I promise you that—you shall be pleased with me!"

The brave and worthy captain, notwithstanding his sailor-like devotion, knew not well how to put his promise in words. He sits down, his head still in his hands:—

"Poor child! poor child!—and his mother!"  
 And he continued to weep like a real father.

More than a quarter of an hour passed thus. Some one knocks at the door: it is the lieutenant.

"Commander," said he, "I hope they will save him!"

"What do you say? Who?"

"The little cabin-boy. They are trying to fish him up again."

The commander starts up, almost in a passion.

"Unhappy that you are! You don't think of it!—with that sea, and in darkness! One misfortune is enough, without making five or six more."

"Have no fear, commander."

"I don't want—do you hear?—I don't want—poor child!"

"But, commander, —"

"There is no *but!*—I don't want—poor mother!"

"Commander, it is already done!"

"What?"

"Well, commander, whilst they were getting out a boat with five men in it, life-preservers were thrown out, and—hold! I'm sure they will bring him up!" And without waiting for an answer, the lieutenant goes out.

"You are mad!—poor child!" says the captain, beginning to pace his cabin to and fro.

"Oh, St. Joseph!—if you will only save him! —"

ts up, almost in a pas-  
 are! You don't think  
 and in darkness! One  
 without making five or  
 mander."  
 ou hear?—I don't want  
 —"  
 —I don't want— poor  
 ready done!"

whilst they were getting  
 men in it, life-preservers  
 —hold! I'm sure they  
 And without waiting for  
 ant goes out.  
 or child!" says the cap-  
 e his cabin to and fro.  
 —if you will only save

He was going to hasten after the lieutenant,  
 when the latter returns, his face beaming with  
 joy.

"Saved! commander, saved!"

"Come, no jesting!"

"No, commander; all the men are aboard,  
 and they have brought him up!"

"What's to be done? They must throw  
 him in again!—yet, no—stay, we will give him  
 to his mother. Poor woman!—Oh! what need  
 had he of climbing so high!"

"Commander, if they give him to his mo-  
 ther, they will give him alive! The doctor  
 says it is nothing."

"It is nothing! How you do go on!"

"The doctor has made him throw up the  
 water he had swallowed, and he says there is  
 nothing serious. The coldness of the water  
 prevented the cerebral congestion that his fall  
 would have produced, and he was able to take  
 hold himself of the cord that was thrown to  
 him. He is almost quite conscious now. To-  
 morrow he will be on his feet."



"That is easily said. We shall see."

"Come and see now, commander!"

It was true enough. And the next day the cabin-boy was on his feet, and able to land and go to see his mother.

"Boys," said the commander to his men, "if the cabin-boy owes the *Good Mother* a big taper, I owe *St. Joseph*—faith! I don't know what—but I told him *he should be pleased with me*! . . . Boys, I have only this to tell you: *St. Joseph* is the first of all the Saints. It is to him that we must have recourse. We must believe that the good God gave him his power, that he might save our poor little cabin-boy. So now let it be understood that *St. Joseph* is patron of the ship. To-morrow let us all go to Mass. . . . I will offer a golden heart in the name of the whole crew."

"Your pardon, commander," broke in the lieutenant, "if you allow us, we will all contribute for that purpose. What say you, friends?"

"Ay, ay, sir."

"We shall see."  
 "commander!"  
 And the next day the  
 feet, and able to land  
 er.  
 commander to his men,  
 s the *Good Mother* a big  
 —faith! I don't know  
*he should be pleased with*  
 only this to tell you: St.  
 all the Saints. It is to  
 ve recourse. We must  
 God gave him his power,  
 ur poor little cabin-boy.  
 rstood that St. Joseph is  
 To-morrow let us all go  
 fer a golden heart in the  
 ew."  
 mmander," broke in the  
 allow us, we will all con-  
 urpose. What say you,

"Well, as you all wish it, let us offer the heart together! I will see to the rest." (The rest was a pair of magnificent chandeliers for St. Joseph's altar, in the church of —).

"Come, boys, St. Joseph for ever!"

"St. Joseph for ever!—Long live the commander!" shouted the three hundred men who formed the crew of the frigate.





XXVIII.

*THE PEARL LOST AND FOUND.*

I.

**T**HE weather has been fine during the Feast of the Azymes, which has just taken place. The families of pilgrims are leaving Jerusalem, each one hastening to take their homeward way. On the road to Galilee there is a crowd of people, like an army compressed into a mountain gorge. These are the people from the seashore, and the banks of the Jordan, and from Naim, and Cana, and Capernaum, who, dwelling in the same district, group together for the homeward journey. If the night must be passed on the road, if any unlooked-for occurrence takes place, it will be more convenient for all to travel in company.



VIII.  
ST AND FOUND.

has been fine during  
of the Azymes, which  
taken place. The fami-  
grims are leaving Jeru-  
ning to take their home-  
oad to Galilee there is a  
e an army compressed  
. These are the people  
d the banks of the Jor-  
, and Cana, and Caphar-  
g in the same district,  
the homeward journey.  
e passed on the road, if  
ecurrence takes place, it  
ient for all to travel in

The beauty of the spring was already abroad on the land; the fig-tree was in bud and blossom; almond and date-trees flourished here and there; the scent of rosemary was wafted on the air, and the warbling of birds was heard on every side. And man, too, is changed in the spring-time; his heart seems more pious, more disposed to the love of God.

As far as the eye can reach that fair April day, groups are to be seen journeying along, full of gaiety and glee. Of a sudden the old men commence aloud: "Alleluia! blessed be Thou, O God of Abraham!" Farther on, maid and matron repeat the prayer, word by word, in their hearts, and, although thoughts vary according to the diversity of characters, nevertheless, woman, notwithstanding her weakness, is more apt to praise God, for she loves more. Men of mature age talk over the gossip of the day, animadvert on their governor, the rapacious Roman, and curse those uninvited guests. The young men ap-

plaud, and, with light hearts, sing and chat about the young girls. The children, oh! the children laugh merrily, and skim around like swallows. Here and there the asses under their charge bray in the meadows, as if in answer.

So the tedium of the road is beguiled: a league, two leagues, are soon passed. By nightfall they have journeyed several leagues. A grove of olive-trees appears just in time to give a shelter for the night; water is not wanting, for a fresh, limpid stream winds along the outskirts of the wood.

The tribe at length pitches its tents. Each family busies itself preparing the evening meal. Wallets are emptied of their remaining contents; some slices of cooked lamb and bread, some dried fish—more than enough for the simple meal. The people are not hard to please; at home or abroad, they are content with little. Some vegetables, a fig or two, a virtuous companion—that is quite enough for a journey.

ght hearts, sing and chat  
els. The children, oh! the  
rily, and skim around like  
nd there the asses under  
in the meadows, as if in

of the road is beguiled: a  
es, are soon passed. By  
journeyed several leagues.  
ees appears just in time to  
r the night; water is not  
resh, limpid stream winds  
t of the wood.

ngth pitches its tents. Each  
self preparing the evening  
re emptied of their remain-  
e slices of cooked lamb and  
l fish—more than enough for  
The people are not hard  
me or abroad, they are con-  
Some vegetables, a fig or  
companion—that is quite  
rney.

The young people run right and left, some  
near, some far, to fetch water and wood;  
some go to the neighboring cottages to seek  
salt and vessels, and the women are all at  
work preparing the meal. People there-  
abouts are very hospitable; flocks are graz-  
ing all around, and the children jump with  
joy around the camp-fires, for they are sure  
of having milk. Meanwhile, night approaches  
and silence begins to prevail; the weary birds  
drop into their nests, and nature reposes in  
twilight calm.

## II.

Here and there a star appeared, and soon  
the calm, azure vault was full of glittering  
lights, like a shoal of little fish, with golden  
scales, bathing in the calm, limpid ether.  
The frugal supper was soon ended; night  
spread its gloomy curtain over all; the rus-  
tling of the trees and the hum of human  
voices ascend together in prayer to Him who,  
in the inaccessible heights of His eternal

dwelling-place, worketh so many marvels. He seems to praise Himself in His works before our world, that men may love and revere Him.

After the moon, then at the full, had set, the night was dark and still, deliciously mild and balmy, disposing to sleep. And the pilgrims slept, although here and there might still be heard, at times, some sighs of sorrow. Some watchers there were, who, considering face to face the ineffable mysteries, held communion with the unseen world beneath that dazzling dome of gold and jewels. Oh! the child, by his faith; the virgin, by her love; the old man, by his hope, tend unceasingly towards their Father, and raise their weeping eyes to heaven; sleep does not so soon weigh down their eyelids.

Suddenly a noise resounds through the wood; a wailing voice and a clapping of hands are confusedly heard. Louder and more distinctly comes the sound to the ear, and soon it awakens all the echoes of the hills. Those

so many marvels.  
Himself in His works  
men may love and

at the full, had set,  
still, deliciously mild  
sleep. And the pil-  
here and there might  
some sighs of sorrow.  
were, who, considering  
the mysteries, held com-  
en world beneath that  
and jewels. Oh! the  
e virgin, by her love;  
hope, tend unceasingly  
and raise their weeping  
does not so soon weigh

resounds through the  
and a clapping of hands  
Louder and more dis-  
nd to the ear, and soon  
oes of the hills. Those

who are still awake first raise their heads and listen: they are seeking some one who is lost; the sweet accents of a touchingly mournful voice are heard unceasingly.

"It is our Mary," said the Nazarenes, "our holy, our beloved sister, Mary. Alas! it is too true; her Child has not once been seen since the journey began. Poor Mary! how acute must be her sufferings!" And they all hasten towards her, through the thickly-falling dew. At the same time the name of Jesus, "O Jesus! Jesus!" is everywhere heard, and all over the so-lately slumbering camp that sweet name is being repeated.

The entire tribe is in motion; the heaviest sleepers waking with a start, are, in their turn, deeply touched by the misfortune of their neighbor. The old men, as usual, indulge in recollection.

"Yea, blessed," they say, "were that family—Joseph, Mary, and the Child Jesus! This triple branch of the house of David flourished visibly before our eyes, smelling sweetly before



the Lord. And Jehovah is their protector. Our eyes have seen miracles. And do not the prophecies say that in Bethlehem was to be born that herald, that Messiah of God, for His people Israel? And was not Jesus born in Bethlehem? And that beautiful star that was seen above His crib! And those wise men, those kings from far countries! Was ever such sweetness seen in a child's eyes as there is in those of Jesus? And His face, why it is like unto that of a holy prophet! Truly, in all this God conceals something extraordinary. As to Joseph, ye know he is our old friend; but this Mary, she truly looks a queen."

A strong, but broken voice now re-echoes through the wood. It is undoubtedly Joseph, worn out with fatigue, calling to his spouse, and advising her to seek repose. Very soon the noise of the search dies away, and all is again silent. Far away from the sleeping crowd might be heard the voice of mourning, and words of consolation.

"Peace be with thee, Mary!" one was heard

h is their protector.  
 es. And do not the  
 Bethlehem was to be  
 essiah of God, for His  
 as not Jesus born in  
 beautiful star that was  
 And those wise men,  
 countries! Was ever  
 a child's eyes as there  
 and His face, why it is  
 y prophet! Truly, in  
 something extraordinary.  
 he is our old friend;  
 y looks a queen."  
 n voice now re-echoes  
 is undoubtedly Joseph,  
 calling to his spouse,  
 eek repose. Very soon  
 h dies away, and all is  
 way from the sleeping  
 the voice of mourning,  
 on.  
 , Mary!" one was heard

to say. "Wherefore dost thou weep thus?  
 No harm hath befallen, nor can befall, the  
 Child. The hairs of our heads are numbered,  
 how much His steps, which Angels guard. If  
 I am His guardian, and thou His mother, it is  
 only by a special favor of the Almighty. To  
 the end that His holy will may be done, He is  
 pleased to make us the servants of His Son.  
 What harm hath Herod, with all his power,  
 been able to do Him? Calm thy fears, then,  
 O young and too tender mother! The Child  
 cannot be far off. Perchance, He may be en-  
 joying His wonted delight in solitary prayer,  
 somewhere in the desert. To-morrow thou  
 wilt forget what hath to-day caused thee so  
 much suffering, and we shall easily find Him,  
 perhaps even in the city."

The counsels of Joseph were wise; but where  
 is the mother that can overcome her emo-  
 tions?—whose heart does not sink within her  
 at the bare possibility of danger to her child?  
 Mary, too, must have her disquietude; she  
 must be accustomed to the trials and troubles

of a mother. It may be that even now a sad foreboding strikes her soul from afar, warning her of what she is one day to endure.

And she wept burning tears. All heaven compassionated her sorrow. The Archangels of the heavenly court were sent to wait upon their immaculate Queen. With their own hands they supported the couch on which her head rested. They gently closed her moistened eyelids, and soothed her to sleep. That radiant, but silent court, motioned the earth to silence, and the earth was still. It dared not disturb the sleeper, even by a breath.

### III.

All was dark and silent; but, through the darkness and the silence, the lights of the firmament rolled on and on in their appointed course. The Lord himself regulates and watches over their motions. He folds and re-folds worlds at will, like so many leaves. The moon was about to set behind the mountains, resting on the rocky ramparts, and shed-

that even now a sad  
 soul from afar, warning  
 day to endure.

ing tears. All heaven  
 The Archangels  
 were sent to wait upon  
 her. With their own  
 the couch on which her  
 ly closed her moistened  
 er to sleep. That ra-  
 motioned the earth to  
 was still. It dared not  
 en by a breath.

II.  
 silent; but, through the  
 ence, the lights of the  
 nd on in their appointed  
 himself regulates and  
 motions. He folds and  
 ll, like so many leaves.  
 to set behind the moun-  
 rocky ramparts, and shed-

ding its drowsy light here and there. East-  
 ward the vault of heaven spreads its rosy  
 curtains right and left. The stars are paling;  
 the fair fresh dawn appears all radiant at her  
 window, pouring forth her first cheering rays,  
 resting lovingly on the brow and eyelids of  
 Mary; and, like a twin sister from a heavenly  
 couch, greets her with a fond embrace.

The Blessed Virgin, that morning dawn of  
 our earth, at length opens her eyes. Oh! how  
 fair and fresh was she! The brightness of her  
 face was still clearer and more cheering even  
 than that of the dawn. It must have been a  
 delicious dream that charmed away her sor-  
 row and trouble of the evening previous; a  
 sweet smile plays around her lips.

"Arise, Joseph!" she graciously said; "it is  
 time to set out. He is in Jerusalem. Yester-  
 day I troubled thee with my complaints; I was  
 beside myself, and I was wrong, but truly I  
 could not help it."

At either extremity of the vast azure dis-  
 tance was the sun rising and the moon setting,

the reflected light of each meeting in mid-heaven, and forming a glorious arch. The firmament appeared, as it were, thrown open. The stars retired into the blue depths. The woods were sleeping, and the kneeling hills were seen more and more distinctly in their forms and colors, in that matinal splendor. From time to time was heard the distant cheery call of chanticleer, awaking the slumbering earth to renewed life.

## IV.

Joseph and Mary, journeying on, had already ascended the third hill. The ass moved briskly in the freshness of the morning, bearing his burden lightly. The air was everywhere instinct with life: birds were chanting their matin song in the solemn and holy hour. Like a king from his couch rose the sun, throwing aside his curtains of crimson and gold. Louder and higher rose the song of the birds. The flowers gave forth more freely their fragrant perfumes. And

each meeting in mid-  
a glorious arch. The  
it were, thrown open.  
the blue depths. The  
and the kneeling hills  
more distinctly in their  
that matinal splendor.  
was heard the distant  
leer, awaking the slum-  
and life.

iv.  
journeying on, had al-  
third hill. The ass  
freshness of the morn-  
en lightly. The air was  
with life: birds were  
song in the solemn and  
ing from his couch rose  
side his curtains of crim-  
der and higher rose the  
The flowers gave forth  
ragrant perfumes. And

man, likewise, yielded a more fervent devo-  
tion to his Maker in that pure, fresh morning  
hour. Every voice was raised in prayer for  
the daily bread.

Joseph and Mary sang by turns, joining,  
with heart and voice, in that terrestrial cho-  
rus of praise. They, at the same time, hur-  
ried on towards the city. Now a few pil-  
grims, now many, met them on their way,  
and all appeared to be from Nazareth, for  
still the greeting was: "Hail, Joseph! hail,  
Mary!"

The day was long; but even on the road  
the prayerful soul, like a dove on the wing,  
is not easily fatigued. So the holy couple  
went on, by turns repeating the psalms that  
came into their mind, and thinking of their  
holy ward. The different objects along the  
road were quickly left behind, and the sub-  
urbs of the city were at length gained. The  
city gates are passed; the noise of the street  
is already heard. Joseph lays down before-  
hand the plan of the search: "Well, Mary,"

said he, "we shall repair to the house of Zachary, where we are accustomed to stay. There we shall have rest and refreshment. Then we shall go in search of the Child. We must endeavor to leave the city this evening before the gates are closed."

The ass, heated and panting, brays loudly as they approach the well-known abode: he, too, needs rest. So Joseph first attends to his wants, providing him with hay and oats.

Mary has already knocked at the door: "Peace to the house," she sweetly said; "peace to my beloved in God!" "Hosannah!" replied a voice from the adjoining chamber. It is the aged Elizabeth who so cordially returns her greeting. She quits her work, her eyes sparkling with joy, for her heart tells her who the new-comers are. In her humility, she does not dare to kiss Mary's cheek; but, as her servant, she kisses the fold of her garment. Mary embraces her tenderly. Joseph soon appears, and all three

pair to the house of  
accustomed to stay.  
rest and refreshment.  
rch of the Child. We  
the city this evening  
ned."

panting, brays loudly  
e well-known abode:  
o Joseph first attends  
g him with hay and

knocked at the door:  
e," she sweetly said;  
l in God!" "Hosan-  
e from the adjoining  
ged Elizabeth who so  
resting. She quits her  
ling with joy, for her  
e new-comers are. In  
not dare to kiss Mary's  
servant, she kisses the  
Mary embraces her  
n appears, and all three

rejoice with the purest joy, the joy which is  
only known to holy souls. Oh, how sweet a  
peace reigned there!

## v.

Elizabeth first bows down before the Mo-  
ther, and then whispers some details about  
her Son. Mary's face, but lately so sad,  
brightens with joy. She says, in a low voice;  
"He is, then, in the Temple, or at the house  
of Veronica? Ever amongst the learned He  
is sure to be." Elizabeth continued: "My  
dwelling is empty and silent; my old husband  
is, since yesterday, in Jericho. My John is  
as a stranger. All my efforts are vain. I  
know not whither he goeth. His childhood  
is passed in the desert, in fasting and in  
prayer. Oh! my dearest friends, what things  
he speaks of the shame and ignominy of  
men! And he is the precursor of Him who  
cometh. Oh! yes, He cometh, He cometh,  
that Saviour of the world; a breath from on  
High seems to announce it; we inhale it, like



incense, into our bosoms. The Lord, the Redeemer, is even now almost in our midst. (Mary greedily drank in these words.) Jesus, thy Jesus, is, indeed, my Lord. The hardened souls of the Pharisees are already softened, and begin to feel compunction. Yea, they will give glory to the Almighty, although, as yet, Jesus appeareth but as an unfledged bird."

Mary listened attentively and with motherly interest. Her heart and soul were moved. She raised her eyes and her hands, and, falling on her knees, murmured these words of grace: "My soul doth magnify the Lord. My spirit hath rejoiced in God, my Saviour. He hath regarded the lowliness of His handmaiden. Behold, from henceforth, all generations shall call me blessed."

Elizabeth and Joseph, seraph-like, joined in these praises with heart and voice: "He that is mighty hath done great things. His mercy is from generation to generation unto them that fear Him. He hath showed strength

ns. The Lord, the Re-  
almost in our midst.  
(these words.) Jesus,  
my Lord. The hard-  
rises are already soft-  
el compunction. Yea,  
the Almighty, although,  
h but as an unfledged

ntively and with mo-  
heart and soul were  
er eyes and her hands,  
knees, murmured these  
soul doth magnify the  
h rejoiced in God, my  
garded the lowliness of  
ehold, from henceforth,  
call me blessed."

h, seraph-like, joined in  
rt and voice: "He that  
reat things. His mercy  
e generation unto them  
hath showed strength

with His arm; He hath scattered the proud  
in the imagination of their heart. He hath  
put down the mighty from their seat, and  
hath exalted the humble."

The triple harmony resounded like the  
music of a lyre, bringing back again the an-  
cient and splendid prophecies of Jeremiah  
and Ezekiel.

## VI.

The sun had well nigh reached his meri-  
dian height. The great square of the city  
was full of people discoursing together. The  
motley crowd rolled away noiselessly, hither  
and thither, like the waves of the sea when  
tossed by the wind. The poor went to their  
daily toil, the idle to their frivolous amuse-  
ments. Each one spoke of what concerned  
himself.

Now was heard one thing, now another;  
now a joyous word, now a sad one, accord-  
ing to the mood of the several speakers:  
"To-day our governor gives his festival.

They say it will be more splendid even than in Rome."

A building of vast proportions, and of wondrous beauty, strikes the eye, astonishing all strangers by its magnificent colonnades. It is the Temple, the House of God; it is the thought of Solomon the Wise converted into stone, and shining out for generations. On a nearer view, the majestic proportions of the great edifice are lost sight of in the chiselled leaves and flowers, intertwining, like a transparent texture, light as the wind, like unto the veil of some chaste daughter of kings. All along the steps and in the porch are seen pillars, flowers, and divers sweet-smelling herbs. The stalls and booths are full of toys and dainties.

The air is mild. Children and young people linger around, feasting their eyes on the tempting wares, the venders of which rejoice in the hope of gain. Youth, ah! youth rejoices even now; it hovers, like a swarm of bees around its hive, and, humming its sense-

more splendid even than  
st proportions, and of won-  
kes the eye, astonishing all  
magnificent colonnades. It  
e House of God; it is the  
on the Wise converted into  
out for generations. On a  
majestic proportions of the  
ost sight of in the chiselled  
s, intertwining, like a trans-  
ght as the wind, like unto  
chaste daughter of kings.  
eps and in the porch are  
rs, and divers sweet-smelling  
s and booths are full of toys

Children and young peo-  
l, feasting their eyes on the  
he venders of which rejoice  
ain. Youth, ah! youth re-  
; it hovers, like a swarm of  
ive, and, humming its sense-

less song, drowns with its voice the glad tid-  
ings that run from mouth to mouth amongst  
the people.

Amongst the Doctors a Child is found; and  
the Doctors themselves are amazed at His  
knowledge. He discourses of God with more  
zeal and more confidence than ever did the  
Masters themselves, and a thousand times  
better than any amongst them. A couple  
pass unnoticed, and make their way through  
the crowd in the vestibule. One is an aged  
man, with a snowy beard, tall in stature, and  
of grave demeanor. By his side is a woman  
of the rarest beauty, of medium size, modest,  
delicate, virginal. Now and then, beneath  
the folds of her veil, her features and her  
dove-like eyes are caught sight of. It is Jo-  
seph and Mary.

## VII.

Like the tinkling of a small silver bell was  
heard the voice of a child, echoing faint but  
clear beneath those gigantic white arches.

This dove-like voice, sweet and gracious, makes itself heard by that other dove, the soul, speaking to it of merciful hopes. Anxious that their Heavenly Guest should not be disturbed, people make frequent signs to each other to keep silence. Hearts frozen by old hatreds are melted by the rays of this new grace-giving sun. Here and there contrite souls fall on their knees. A deep and solemn silence reigns. On the women's side, the Virgin, full of grace, with tearful eyes and light step, advances farther into the Temple.

Before the Ark, in which are kept the Ten Commandments, flickers a cheering flame, by the rays of the sun made like to a peacock's tail. There the amazed Doctors are seated, in a semi-circle. On a carpeted elevation stands the Child, clad in a blue tunic. He speaks slowly; pauses from time to time; at every pause the crowd breaks forth into loud acclamations; all eyes are fixed on the face of the Child, where the shade of thought seems to rest like a light cloud, and many an admiring

sweet and gracious,  
that other dove, the  
merciful hopes. Anx-  
iously Guest should not be  
frequent signs to each  
Hearts frozen by old  
the rays of this new  
re and there contrite  
s. A deep and solemn  
women's side, the Vir-  
tearful eyes and light  
into the Temple.

which are kept the Ten  
ers a cheering flame, by  
made like to a peacock's  
d Doctors are seated, in  
carpeted elevation stands  
blue tunic. He speaks  
time to time; at every  
ks forth into loud accla-  
fixed on the face of the  
de of thought seems to  
l, and many an admiring

glance is cast on His beautiful fair hair, falling  
gracefully over His shoulders.

At length, making a sign with His hand, He  
resumes; but what language can convey His  
words? Oh! all Eternity cannot embrace  
their import! "In the beginning," said He,  
"was the Word. The Word was with God,  
and the Word was God." He continued, with  
a stronger voice: "This Word was the light  
and the life; and this Word was made flesh.  
But men have not known the Incarnate."

Thus spoke He, prodigy after prodigy, not  
in the dignity of a doctor commenting on  
Scripture, but in the plenitude of power from  
on High, as Master and as Lord, before whom,  
in the twinkling of an eye, heaven and earth  
must fall in adoration. And to make Himself  
more intelligible to the simple, He unfolded a  
luminous and transparent tissue of parables,  
which, like the surface of water, veil all the  
secret places of our soul. Truly it is seen by  
the expressive gestures of the multitude that  
the truth is sinking deep into their minds.

The old Doctors rack their brains to explain the meaning of these heaven-breathing parables: they discuss amongst themselves. Each one is moved according to the humility with which he is penetrated, or the pride of priestly learning that puffs him up. "Let us try if we cannot argue him down," say they. But Jesus ends soon with a prayer, which He offers up alike for the learned and the unlearned.

The Child, leaving His place, had only a sweet smile on His lips. Suddenly He meets His Mother's anxious eye amongst the crowd, and, like a fish to the line, He bounds towards her. Joseph, in heart, blamed Him not; but the Mother, true to her Mother's nature, said to Him: "Why hast Thou done so to us? We have sought Thee, sorrowing."

"Mother, beloved Mother, soul of my soul! have I not made known to thine that I must look after the business of my Father?"

This reason was sufficient for the fond Mother.

---

their brains to explain  
 heaven-breathing para-  
 get themselves. Each  
 to the humility with  
 or the pride of priestly  
 up. "Let us try if we  
 " say they. But Jesus  
 r, which He offers up  
 t the unlearned.

His place, had only a

Suddenly He meets  
 ve amongst the crowd,  
 ne, He bounds towards  
 blamed Him not; but  
 Mother's nature, said  
 Thou done so to us?  
 sorrowing."

other, soul of my soul!  
 n to thine that I must  
 of my Father?"

sufficient for the foud

## VIII.

Jesus, Mary, and Joseph went forth from  
 the Temple hand in hand: the rumor followed  
 them everywhere. Young and old whispered:  
 "Lo! here He comes! Yea, it is He! It is  
 the Prophet who cometh from the Lord, His  
 wonderful Preacher!" Stirred by the spiri-  
 tual teaching they had just heard, all those of  
 the crowd who were humble in heart kissed  
 the folds of the Son's and the Mother's gar-  
 ments. The virgins offered fragrant flowers.  
 Jesus accepted and saluted His people with a  
 motion of His hand. In the far-stretching  
 shadow of the tower, and near the steps,  
 a group of men was continually increasing.  
 They kept asking each other: "Who or what  
 is He?" "Whence cometh He?" "What!  
 that Child from the neighborhood of Naza-  
 reth? Impossible! Who ever heard of a  
 prophet appearing in Nazareth? Yea, yea,  
 Simeon,—yea, Nathaniel! From the tax-office  
 and from your fishing-barks many will follow



Him," said Levi, Cæsar's publican. The grain seemed to take root in good soil.

Jesus, His Mother, and their guardian, as yet in sight, gradually disappeared, as does the bow in the clouds. All was silent and vacant where lately was the bustling crowd. The old betook themselves to the windows of their houses, for it was the day of an imperial festival. The young seemed to be attracted outside the city. Jesus, Mary, and Joseph walked slowly towards the dwelling of Elizabeth. They were already approaching her cottage, distinguished by its whiteness; from its chimney a column of smoke was ascending. The court in front was covered with fresh green sward; the paths were smooth and clean; and the vestibule matted. The aged Elizabeth, gracious hostess that she was, stood at the door, surrounded by her kinsfolk, awaiting her guests.

Jesus, as soon as He caught sight of them, joyfully saluted Elizabeth, together with Veronica, Martha, and Salome. Having reached

car's publican. The grain  
in good soil.  
r, and their guardian, as  
ly disappeared, as does  
ds. All was silent and  
was the bustling crowd.  
mselves to the windows of  
as the day of an imperial  
; seemed to be attracted  
Jesus, Mary, and Joseph  
ds the dwelling of Eliza-  
already approaching her  
d by its whiteness; from  
n of smoke was ascending.  
was covered with fresh  
paths were smooth and  
tribule matted. The aged  
hostess that she was, stood  
ounded by her kinsfolk,  
He caught sight of them,  
abeth, together with Vero-  
Salome. Having reached

the door, He tenderly embraces His young  
relatives. He is caressed by all as a fair and  
winning child; His Mother, too, is warmly and  
kindly greeted, with the honor due to her ex-  
alted dignity. The venerable Joseph likewise  
receives his share of honor. The guests at  
length enter the house, the interior of which  
is handsomely and tastefully adorned. The  
table is already set, and abundantly furnished  
with refreshments. The snow-white linen  
bears witness to the excellent housewifery of  
Elizabeth. The sunlight streaming in through  
several windows, gild the modest furniture.  
Freshness, grace, beauty, and gayety reign in  
the favored dwelling: flowers are there in pro-  
fusion. The Child Jesus likes the flowers  
much: He enjoys the sweetness of their per-  
fume; the variety of their colors pleases Him.  
So He chooses some of the loveliest, wreathes  
a virginal crown, and whispering to His Mo-  
ther: "Thou shalt be well crowned," He places  
it on her brow. A blush, like the first faint  
crimson of the dawn, suffuses the fair face of

Mary, hearing these words, and receiving the caresses of her Child.

## IX.

Crowned thus, as Queen and Mother, she takes the first place at table, beside her Son and her beloved. The other guests remain standing, lower down, waiting till the gifts of God are blessed by the aged Joseph. Oh! the age and sanctity of a man find as much favor on High as priesthood. Joseph, therefore, repeated the usual prayer for a blessing on the gifts. Jesus, in the capacity of Sacrificer, broke the bread and blessed it; and Veronica handed it round to the guests. The aged Elizabeth superintended all, and saw that each of her guests was duly cared for.

The meats were simple, but well seasoned and palatable. It must be understood that Jesus prohibited His own kinsfolk from abstaining from flesh, wishing that all should rejoice while He was on earth. The table abounded with good things: a lamb, pigeons,

words, and receiving the  
l.

## IX.

Queen and Mother, she  
e at table, beside her Son  
The other guests remain  
n, waiting till the gifts of  
the aged Joseph. Oh! the  
a man find as much favor  
od. Joseph, therefore, re-  
prayer for a blessing on the  
capacity of Sacrificer, broke  
ed it; and Veronica hand-  
uests. The aged Elizabeth  
and saw that each of her  
ed for.

simple, but well seasoned  
must be understood that  
His own kinsfolk from ab-  
1, wishing that all should  
was on earth. The table  
ed things: a lamb, pigeons,

dried fruits. There was also a little wine for  
refreshment; but the guests took only just  
what nourishment the body required, in order  
to obey the dictates of the soul.

Another festival engaged their attention;  
yes, another, and it was not of this world.  
All the guests listened intently to the words  
of the Child, and relished them as the celestial  
bread—as food that could satisfy the hunger  
of their souls for all eternity. Thus did Jesus  
scatter seed abundantly in good soil. With a  
prophetic eye He glanced through the abyss  
of time, and in a whisper questioned Martha  
on the chalice.

He then spoke of the holy mysteries of that  
chalice, saying that He was given to men to  
make the offering, and that He would still  
make it according to the New Law. He also  
gave some explanations as to Melchisedeck:  
“It was the Angel of the Lord, who, in old  
times, went about the earth, under a human  
form, everywhere teaching men to praise and  
glorify God. Little by little the nations have

turned away from the truth : they soon worship the golden calf. Nevertheless, some drops of this living water yet remain here and there, at times purer than that of the Temple. These drops shall grow still larger, and spread into a living spring, for the Son of God takes the human form, and is made flesh."

The face of the Child, as the Emmanuel so long desired, beamed with all its splendor ; scarce could mortal eye endure the sight. So, with heads bowed low, they chanted : "Hosannah ! glory ! glory ! glory to God throughout all eternity !" Their hearts were ravished with a mysterious wonder. The miracles they saw before them appeared like a dream. Passing fair was that vision of Paradise.

Smiling, then, as a beloved and loving child, Jesus changes His divine countenance into that of a mere mortal. He admonishes and then consoles His female hearers, but does not forbid them innocent joys. At length, Joseph announces the hour of departure ; but the hosts, full of affection for their

the truth : they soon wor-  
Nevertheless, some drops  
t remain here and there,  
at of the Temple. These  
larger, and spread into  
e Son of God takes the  
made flesh."

ild, as the Emmanuel so  
d with all its splendor ;  
ye endure the sight. So,  
w, they chanted : " Ho-  
! glory to God through-  
their hearts were ravished  
nder. The miracles they  
ppeared like a dream.  
vision of Paradise.

a beloved and loving  
His divine countenance  
mortal. He admonishes  
His female hearers, but  
em innocent joys. At  
nces the hour of depart-  
full of affection for their

visitors, will not let them go without accom-  
panying them to the high road.

## I.

The city breaks forth into rejoicing. Terp-  
sichore everywhere proclaims the Emperor's  
festival. A joyous tumult reigns amongst  
the richly-attired, many-colored crowd. The  
arms and armor of the Roman soldiery glit-  
tered wherever the eye could reach. A  
swarm of profligate, effeminate-looking patri-  
cians strut along in the lion skins they wear  
on their shoulders. Pagans and Jewish lords,  
covered with gold and pearls, follow, step by  
step, on horseback, in full state. Bread and  
fine sights are gratuitously and in profusion  
given to the people. Dust and noise there  
are in abundance.

The Jupiter of Rome is known to be lavish  
of his gifts. Joy, in a word ; and what joy !  
. . . But the soul ! Oh ! the soul knows not  
whether it exists. The shade of Tiberius is  
still abroad on the earth : that dark phantom,

crowned with imperial laurels, scourges unceasingly with both hands: while one rains rods, from the other falls the axe. The governor, that true Roman courtier of that day, that monster of cruelty, is known as Publius. Ask twenty years hence, and no one will be able to tell you what was the great man's name.

The divine group, pressed on its way by the crowd, glides timidly hither and thither, like birds in a storm. They try to get away. They hear only the noise of the pagan festival, surging louder and louder amongst the crowd. One relates the exploits of a gladiator: "With one blow of his fist he felled a bull." "And killed him?" "Yea, he killed him;" and the answer was repeated on every side. "What gigantic strength have these people from the Euxine!" And no one deigns to cast a look on the Child to whom all nations are subject, and the footstool of whose glory is the whole earth.

Yonder the Kedron winds along, in its

al laurels, scourges un-  
hands: while one rains  
falls the axe. The gov-  
an courtier of that day,  
ty, is known as Publius.  
nce, and no one will be  
at was the great man's

pressed on its way by  
idly hither and thither,  
They try to get away.

noise of the pagan fes-  
and louder amongst the  
he exploits of a gladiator:  
his fist he felled a bull."

"Yea, he killed him;"  
repeated on every side.  
ngth have these people  
And no one deigns to  
child to whom all nations  
footstool of whose glory

on winds along, in its

brightness, through the meadows; nearer, a  
smooth pond lies, glittering in the sunlight.  
White flocks are grazing on its banks, and  
many prattling children are there washing  
their lambs. Sportive maidens and gay young  
brides cast their garlands into the bright  
water, singing glad songs the while. Laugh-  
ing and chatting, they run hither and thither,  
chasing each other in girlish glee.

XI.

Jesus proposes to halt here, for, soon, the  
friends will have to part company, and the  
travellers proceed alone on their journey.  
The aspect of the place pleases Him, for all  
around breathes of the country. Scarcely  
are the holy group seated on the sward,  
when, a boy here, a girl there, is seen to ap-  
proach, like the sparrows, beginning with the  
boldest, one following the other; and soon  
there may be seen a crowd of children, who,  
ever easily put to flight, now stand motionless  
around. Jesus caresses them with His hands.



Surprise is painted on every face. Jesus seems to them an old acquaintance; somewhere, not long since, they thought they had fluttered with Him over flowers.

A little farther away, a young servant-maid was trying in vain to soothe the child she carried in her arms; do what she would, she could not succeed. "Be silent, oh! be silent, my little Stephen," she kept repeating; but the child would not be pacified. Suddenly the little hand of Jesus is laid on its head. Stephen stretches his arms towards Him; he twines his tiny fingers in His waving hair, and clings to His neck, like a bird under its mother's wings. Jesus kisses the little one tenderly. And it is for that kiss—yea, even for that kiss—that Stephen shall one day shed his blood, and be the first to open the way for the martyrs.

This scene of marvellous love touched all beholders. The aged friends of the travellers took their leave of them. And Joseph's ass trotted briskly on. Jesus and Mary were

ed on every face. Jesus  
n old acquaintance; some-  
ince, they thought they had  
a over flowers.

away, a young servant-maid  
to soothe the child she car-  
; do what she would, she  
"Be silent, oh! be silent,  
," she kept repeating; but  
not be pacified. Suddenly  
f Jesus is laid on its head.  
his arms towards Him; he  
ngers in His waving hair, and  
t, like a bird under its moth-  
s kisses the little one ten-  
for that kiss—yea, even for  
Stephen shall one day shed  
e the first to open the way

marvellous love touched all  
aged friends of the travellers  
of them. And Joseph's ass  
on. Jesus and Mary were

mounted together on another. They waved  
a parting salute to the kind friends they left  
behind, and set forward on the road to Gali-  
lee. Jesus cast His eyes far along the road,  
as a messenger of glad tidings. His thoughts  
were in heaven above. All at once, as if  
some one had pulled Him by a fold of His  
garment, He turned His animated eyes to the  
right. There lies the silent Garden of Olives,  
the gloomy Golgotha! Thence it is that the  
world's redemption by the cross shall come.  
At the idea of the cross, Jesus bows humbly  
before the will of His Father. His tears, like  
dew, moisten the earth. But soon, with His  
usual calmness, He raises His head heaven-  
ward. In the mirror of His eyes many  
thoughts are reflected.

## XII.

"Mother," He said, "in an evil manner do  
men spend the days of their pilgrimage here  
below. They surround themselves with trou-  
ble and with weariness; and yet miracles are

strewn all along their way, but they deign not to cast a look upon them. They will not consider who it is that clothes this tree with verdure; who it is that hath given the birds their many-colored plumage, and provideth for them food. Verily, these sportive birds sow not, neither do they reap. Behold, fairest Mother, the lily, white as the snow! With what majesty it raiseth its head, even from the vile dust of the earth, out of which it groweth! Neither Solomon in all his glory, nor the spouse of any king, hath been so splendidly adorned. And yet it is but a flower; fair though it be to look upon, it is only perishable dust. Man alone, by his soul or spirit, weighs something in the balance before the Divine Spirit. He alone is surrounded by a very special care and protection. But he himself extinguishes the spark of light within him. He allows his reason and his heart to be carried away by his will. By his unbridled wickedness he heaps up, from day to day, sin on sin, and liveth in the darkness of his evil ways.

way, but they deign not  
em. They will not con-  
clothes this tree with ver-  
hath given the birds their  
e, and provideth for them  
sportive birds sow not,  
Behold, fairest Mother,  
snow! With what ma-  
head, even from the vile  
ut of which it groweth!  
all his glory, nor the  
hath been so splendidly  
it is but a flower; fair  
upon, it is only perishable  
his soul or spirit, weighs  
balance before the Divine  
surrounded by a very  
tection. But he himself  
ark of light within him.  
and his heart to be car-  
By his unbridled wick-  
from day to day, sin on  
darkness of his evil ways.

Hence it is that the Heavenly Father hath  
cast him off for ever. Nevertheless, there are  
yet promises; there are all-powerful remedies:  
the blood of the Innocent One." His voice was  
choked with sobs. A long silence followed.

Jesus began anew: "Mother, thou art a star  
amongst the elect; surrounded by the court of  
my angels, thou shalt shed light upon this  
world, as the sole mediatrix of divine grace.  
The depths shall rejoice with the rays of thy  
glory."

Long they remained clasped in a sweet but  
mute embrace. The prophetic words are again  
heard. The Holy Mother gathers them in with  
delight, and hides deep down in her  
heart. The long journey seemed to her but as  
a moment's length.

The sun was now declining, and several  
leagues were already traversed. An olive  
grove is seen not far off, with a clear stream  
running close by; and there the Holy Family  
stop for the night. The sun is setting behind  
crimson clouds, but he yet gilds Mount Thabor

and the neighboring hill-tops with his roseate beams. The castle of Magdala is seen, with added splendor, in that flood of fiery light which overspreads the landscape, its bright hues made richer still by the gorgeous crimson of the far-famed vines of the country. Rising from amid those clustering vines a lofty palm-tree casts its shadow far down athwart the plain, and from forth their sheltering leaves the young Samaritan girl slowly and timidly moves away with her lamb; she dares not cast a look behind, for she is accursed in Israel. An old, old feud, dating from the times of the Babylonish captivity, but existing yet in all its ancient strength and bitterness!

Jesus followed the fugitive with His eyes. He pondered deeply in His heart. At length He opens His mouth, and proclaims that love of the new law, that love abounding in the purest delight, which, from the highest heaven, is to descend as a magic chain to our clouded earth, and bind together all mankind, reconciled with God, its Creator.

hill-tops with his roseate  
 Magdala is seen, with  
 that flood of fiery light  
 the landscape, its bright  
 by the gorgeous crimson  
 of the country. Rising  
 bring vines a lofty palm-  
 far down athwart the  
 their sheltering leaves  
 girl slowly and timidly  
 amb; she dares not cast  
 e is accursed in Israel.  
 g from the times of the  
 but existing yet in all  
 d bitterness!  
 fugitive with His eyes.  
 n His heart. At length  
 and proclaims that love  
 love abounding in the  
 from the highest heaven,  
 ic chain to our clouded  
 her all mankind, recon-  
 ceator.

"Ah! yonder Samaritan," said He, "is poor  
 Humanity, burning inwardly from father to  
 son, and suffering under the weight of that  
 ancient condemnation. But it shall arise  
 again; yea, it shall arise in love, in faith, in  
 hope, for the time is at hand when the new  
 covenant shall embrace all eternity."

The silver-haired guardian of Jesus, revived  
 by the dews of grace falling from the divine  
 lips of his foster-Son, listened with delight,  
 moved even to tears. Filled with compunc-  
 tion, he bows his head on his knees; Jesus,  
 in a low voice, repeats to him the heavenly  
 promise: "Resting on Me thou shalt be the  
 guardian of souls, and in thy name I will mul-  
 tiply thee in the new covenant."

The night came on, with its shades and its  
 silence. Here and there a star was seen in  
 the blue expanse of heaven. The Holy Fam-  
 ily fall on their knees, and Jesus begins in a  
 clear, sweet voice: "Our Father, who art in  
 Heaven, . . ." He prayed for His beloved,  
 and for Himself. When, at length, the Holy

Family slept, bright peaceful dreams hovered around, reflecting their mysteries. The stars come out by thousands. The guardian sun and the guardian moon are absent, keeping their watch far away in another hemisphere. The whole firmament, rolling on in its unending motion, appears to sing in ceaseless harmony: "Blessed for ever be Thou, O Son of Man!"



ST. JOSEPH.

Peaceful dreams hovered  
in mysteries. The stars  
ands. The guardian sun  
oon are absent, keeping  
in another hemisphere.  
t, rolling on in its un-  
ars to sing in ceaseless  
for ever be Thou, O Son



XXIX.

SCENES IN NAZARETH.

**D**EAR spouse, it is late, and our evening  
repast  
Is not ready, nor have I a morsel of  
bread ;

This morning I gave our sweet Jesus the last,  
And He may be hungry—'tis that which I  
dread."

Thus speaks gentle Mary, and Joseph, who hears,  
To heaven looks up with his calm, trusting eyes :  
"Help will come to us, Mary, have thou no fears,  
Our God will provide for His Son in some wise.

"See, here is some work, I am finishing now—  
A box I have fashion'd with all my best skill ;  
It is for the lord of yon palace below,  
That rises so grand at the foot of the hill.





"In less than an hour the work will be done,—  
Our dear Jesus shall carry it home, and be paid ;  
Then you shall have bread for your well-beloved  
Son,  
And Heaven will thus send us help, as I've said."

To his hard, ceaseless toil, with fresh courage he goes,  
Nor heeds the big drops from his hot brow that  
fall,—

What are labor and sweat when the laborer knows  
He is working to nourish the Saviour of all?

The work being finish'd, said Joseph : "My Son,  
Wilt Thou carry this box to the castle down  
there?"

Yea, and, Joseph, thy hard, patient labor hath won  
Such guerdon as never hath fall'n to th' share !

At the door of the mansion the Saviour now stands,  
Full humbly he knocks in the portal's deep shade ;  
"What brings thee, Child, hither?" a menial de-  
mands :

"Lo ! this box for thy master my father hath  
made."

work will be done,—  
 try it home, and be paid ;  
 lead for your well-beloved  
 end us help, as I've said."

with fresh courage he goes,  
 steps from his hot brow that

when the laborer knows  
 of the Saviour of all?

said Joseph : " My Son,  
 box to the castle down

ard, patient laborer, ath wou  
 hath fall'n to th' share !

on the Saviour now stands,  
 in the portal's deep shade ;  
 child, hither ?" a menial de-

thy master my father hath

Quoth the lackey, in scorn : " Small chance hast  
 thou now

Of seeing my master—to-morrow come back."

" I will wait," said young Jesus, a cloud on His brow ;  
 Full well the Child knows what His dear parents  
 lack.

All trembling He lingers, in hope and in fear :

At length comes the master : " This work is well  
 done ;

It must needs please my lady, my Miriam dear—  
 I will soon see thy father, if thou'rt Joseph's son."

A blush overspreads the fair face of the Child,—

Not from shame or from pride, He is humble of  
 heart ;

But He thinks of His parents—in words sweet and  
 mild,

He asks to receive of the payment a part.

Cried the master, in anger, " Go, get thee away !

With low people like these, their work is scarce  
 done,

When, forsooth, thou art call'd on the very same day,  
 To pay what thou owest before set of sun !"

Then Jesus, all sorrowful, turns from the door,  
And thinks how His parents must go without  
bread—

When lo ! gentle Miriam, stepping before,  
With a pitying smile, lays her hand on His head.

"O blame not my husband," she said, "gentle Child ;  
His cares they are many—to-morrow, thou'lt see,  
He will pay thee the better," and sweetly she smiled,  
"For the words that are now so displeasing to  
thee.

"Meanwhile, I pray thee this bauble to take—  
'Tis a ring which thy father may sell in the town ;  
The help it will bring thee I give for thy sake,  
I would not, dear Child, send thee home with a  
frown."

The lady was gone, and the beautiful Child  
Stood musing a moment ; what thoughts had He  
then ?

Ah ! gracious they were, for he looked up and  
smiled,—  
There were mercy and goodness still found amongst  
men !

turns from the door,  
 parents must go without  
 stepping before,  
 lays her hand on His head.

nd," she said, "gentle Child;  
 ny—to-morrow, thou'lt see,  
 ter," and sweetly she smiled,  
 t are now so displeasing to

e this bauble to take—  
 father may sell in the town;  
 ee I give for thy sake,  
 hild, send thee home with a

d the beautiful Child  
 ment; what thoughts had He  
 were, for he looked up and  
 d goodness still found amongst

To His parents He quickly the jewel convey'd—  
 "We have bread now," he said, "for a long time  
 to come;  
 And He told them of all the sweet lady had said,  
 And how kindly she sent Him with joy to their  
 home.

A blessing from Joseph, from Mary a prayer,  
 Rewarded the lady for what she had done,  
 And Jesus said low, with His own God-like air,  
 "By her goodness, fair Miriam my heaven hath  
 won!"





XXX.

*THE SAW.*

**O**NE day in Nazareth, under a scorching sun, a man was painfully sawing a long plank. This man was St. Joseph, the foster-father of Jesus, a simple working man, whose sublime epitaph is thus found in the Gospel: *A just man.*

The sweat was streaming from his brow, for the plank was broad and the teeth of the saw straight, as they were then made (says the legend), with difficulty catching the wood, at the third cut.

Twenty times did St. Joseph wipe his forehead, his face, his beard, and resume his work, without a murmur, or the least sign of impatience, doubtless offering up his toil and fatigue to God.

At length the saw gave its last silvery sound, to the great satisfaction of the workman, who, this time, manifested his joy by a brightening up of his fine and venerable face.

*Mid-day rings.*—The *Angelus* was not said then, but the fervent Jews raised their souls to God. Joseph did so, and laying himself down on a bed of chips, he soon slept what is aptly called the sleep of the just.

Now, Satan had been watching for some time at the door of the workshop. He had first seen a man hard at work; and, without knowing who he was, he said: "There is nothing to be done here!" . . . But the workman had laid down his saw, and was asleep.

Then Satan, little suspecting the quality of the dwellers in that house, resolved to play a trick on the slumberer, whose heavy breathing already assured Satan that he was fast asleep.

Taking, then, a visible form, he began by examining the tools, one after another: chisels,



XX.

SAW.

azareth, under a scorch-  
man was painfully saw-  
plank. This man was  
a, the foster-father of  
ng man, whose sublime  
in the Gospel: *A just*

ming from his brow, for  
and the teeth of the saw  
then made (says the le-  
atching the wood, at the

t. Joseph wipe his fore-  
rd, and resume his work,  
r the least sign of im-  
ffering up his toil and

hammers, planes, pincers. None of these seemed to give him the desired opportunity of doing mischief.

There remained the saw, which he angrily laid hold of. The saw of that time, the straight teeth of which, standing in line, gave him the drollest means of doing what he desired, either by breaking, or bending them, so as to place them farther apart, one from the other. He chose the latter, as the surest means of mystifying the artisan.

But the devil, it would seem, was no more of a mechanician than the Jews of that day, and he little thought that he was thus giving St. Joseph the secret of the real teething of a saw. So far from that was he, that when his work was finished, his face expressed a malicious pleasure that looked almost like joy. Then quitting his assumed form, he awaited the awaking of the blessed sleeper.

He had not to wait long. Joseph awoke, and, with eyes still dim and misty from sleep, he mechanically took up the saw, which

... pincers. None of these  
... the desired opportunity of

... the saw, which he angrily  
... saw of that time, the straight  
... standing in line, gave him the  
... of doing what he desired, either  
... bending them, so as to place  
... part, one from the other. He  
... as the surest means of mys-  
... n.

... it would seem, was no more  
... than the Jews of that day;  
... ought that he was thus giving  
... secret of the real teething of a  
... m that was he, that when his  
... ed, his face expressed a mali-  
... that looked almost like joy.  
... his assumed form, he awaited  
... the blessed sleeper.

... to wait long. Joseph arose,  
... still dim and misty from sleep,  
... y took up the saw, which he

... tried on a plank, according to his custom,  
... before he commenced cutting anything.

I leave you to guess his surprise, when, in-  
... stead of a faint cut, the tool, in its going and  
... coming, slipped over the wood with unwonted  
... ease, and cut deep, to the great disappoint-  
... ment of the devil, who took flight, and never  
... went there again.

The poor devil knew not that the holy man  
... had prayed to God, and that God watches  
... over the interests of those who invoke Him,  
... whether they are asleep or awake.







XXXI.

*THE CHOICE OF A KING.*

**Y**EA, truly, this day we will choose us a  
ruler,  
Unto whom we shall all of us sub-  
ject be.

We shall honor him duly as lord and as master,—  
As king Archelaus ruleth, so shall he.  
So long as he remaineth  
Wise, prudent, patient, kind,  
A true and faithful follower  
In each one of us he shall find."

'Twas Simon thus spoke, of the children the eldest—  
In their games and their frolics he led the rest ;  
Like a juvenile prophet, well noted were all his say-  
ings,  
And so free and frank he was that his comrades  
loved him the best.



XXI.  
 E OF A KING.  
 is day we will choose us a  
 m we shall all of us sub-  
 e.  
 as lord and as master,—  
 eth, so shall he.  
 maineth  
 patient, kind,  
 ful follower  
 us he shall find.”  
 of the children the eldest—  
 eir frolics he led the rest ;  
 well noted were all his say-  
 nk he was that his comrades  
 st.

“Let us now begin,” said he ; “Little John, come  
 hither !  
 Speak low, and tell me who will be thy choice ;  
 I will inscribe the names—now, tell me who shall be  
 master—  
 Ha ! beware that none of them hear thy  
 voice !”  
 Timidly John drew nigh, casting his blue eyes down-  
 ward.  
 Fair as an Angel he was, light and waving his  
 hair ;  
 He was only six years old, but so sweet and gentle  
 his nature,  
 That the children all would have his voice in the  
 grand affair.  
 Said John, with a heavenly smile, “I would like to  
 have Jesus.”  
 He is not the oldest among us ; but me, I like  
 Him the best—  
 I would wish Him to be our king.” “Thy judgment  
 is good,” quoth Simon,  
 And, his dark eyes beaming approval, he smiling  
 turn’d to the rest.

"Mathias! what sayest thou? Thou art ever thoughtful and loving."

Pensively smiled Mathias, a pale and delicate child;

Shunn'd and neglected he was at times by his sturdier comrades,

Too grave and retiring was he to join in their gambols wild.

But One there was, who loved and pitied Mathias,

And at once from his pale lips fell the name of this generous friend.

"Jesus," he whisper'd low; "I will have none but Jesus—

No one like Him can pity, or comfort, or defend.

"He is the One that takes care of me, weeps with me when I am sorrowfu' ;

I would have Him for our king; there is none so fitting as He."

'Mathias, thou speakest well—wise thou art, little comrade;

Now, Andrew, brother of mine, say, who will thy choice be?"

at thou? Thou art ever  
 loving."  
 Mathias, a pale and delicate  
 he was at times by his stur-  
 tug was he to join in their  
 loved and pitied Mathias,  
 his pale lips fell the name of  
 end.  
 low; "I will have none but  
 can pity, or comfort, or de-  
 takes care of me, weeps with  
 sorrowful';  
 for our king; there is none so  
 best well—wise thou art, little  
 her of mine, say, who will thy

Said Andrew: "'Tis Mary's Son that ought to be  
 our ruler;

Simon, I pray thee, see that he shall be our king.  
 There is none of us half so good, so loving, so kind!  
 so patient—

Oh! no one is ever in trouble but comfort He's  
 sure to bring.

I know how kind He was to our mother when she  
 was afflicted,

When our father was taken away, and left her  
 lonely and sad;

Our Jesus told her of heaven, where husbands and  
 wives dwell united,

Till he made her look again as if she were almost  
 glad."

"What thou sayest is true, O Andrew; no one so  
 kind as Jesus—

So far, it seems to me we are all of the very same  
 mind.

Fair Matthew, come hither, I pray, and who thou  
 wilt choose now tell me;

Full soon thou wilt be a man—art thou to a ruler  
 inclined?"

"Yea, and 'tis Jesus I choose," gravely and slowly  
said Matthew.

"Who else is so fitted to rule—so generous, wise,  
and just!

Moreover, He looks a king; noble His face is and  
royal.

If a ruler we fain would have, Jesus it shall be,  
and must."

"'Tis well, 'tis well! I see that justice prevails,"  
quoth Simon.

"Come hither, Lord Jesus, I pray thee, and listen  
to what I say.

Be not surprised to hear that Thou for our king art  
chosen—

Each one of us here is promised thine orders to  
obey."

Was He of earth, that Child, before whom they bent  
all lowly?

Or was He a heavenly spirit conceal'd in mortal  
guise?

Ah! truly He, and He only, merited all the honor,  
For the light of Heaven's deep glory beam'd from  
His wondrous eyes.

I choose," gravely and slowly  
 ed to rule—so generous, wise,  
 king; noble His face is and  
 would have, Jesus it shall be,  
 I see that justice prevails,"  
 Jesus, I pray thee, and listen  
 ear that Thou for our king art  
 e is promised thine orders to  
 t Child, before whom they bent  
 enly spirit conceal'd in mortal  
 e only, merited all the honor,  
 eaven's deep glory beam'd from  
 eyes.

But a Mother is there who hears, and sees, and  
 ponders

On every word and action of the Child—  
 "How fair He is! how sweet! Look now, O Jo-  
 seph!

How fit He is to rule them!" and she smiled.  
 "How great one day shall be His royal power,  
 When 'neath His banners all the nations range!  
 Oh! light as now it is, be then His sceptre;  
 But great, indeed, shall be the wondrous change!"

Said Joseph: "Great, indeed! But yet a sword of  
 sorrow

Shall pierce thy heart. But joy shall yet be  
 thine,

And overflow thy soul: Mother of Man's Redeemer,  
 With Him, in glory, thou shalt, one day, shine!"

Thus did St. Joseph gently soothe and comfort  
 His blessed spouse, with loving words and sweet,  
 Foreshowing Jesus in resplendent glory,  
 In that bright heaven where they were all to meet.



XXXII.

*AN APPARITION.*

**I**T happened once that on the Feast of All Saints there died, in an Ursuline Convent, a good religious, named Gabriella of the Incarnation, who had been, in her lifetime, a model of all virtues. She appeared, after her death, to her Superior, Mother Angela, who since died in the odor of sanctity, and who related to her director, in the following terms, what had taken place:—

“On the 6th of November, 1660, between three and four o'clock in the morning, after saying my prayers, I was preparing to write some letters; but I found it impossible: I felt myself strongly impelled to beg that God would show mercy to the good Mother Incarnation; and, if she were not in glory, to grant



XII.

PARITION.

once that on the Feast  
ants there died, in an Ur-  
nvent, a good religious,  
abriella of the Incarna-  
in her lifetime, a model  
appeared, after her death,  
ther Angela, who since  
sanctity, and who related  
e following terms, what

November, 1660, between  
ck in the morning, after  
I was preparing to write  
ound it impossible: I felt  
elled to beg that God  
o the good Mother Incar-  
were not in glory, to grant

it to her through the merits of Jesus Christ, His Divine Son, and by the intercession of the Blessed Virgin, whose holy scapular she had worn. The reason why I felt bound to ask this request was, that all night long I could not keep from thinking of that dear mother; and often since her death, although I could fain have persuaded myself that she enjoyed God, my heart began to beat whenever I thought of her. At last, I felt it incumbent on me to ask Our Lord, that if it were for His glory and the welfare of souls, He would make known to us the state of that good religious.

"A little while after, she appeared before me with a very mild aspect, looking more humbled than suffering, although I saw well that she suffered much. At first, when I saw her so near me, I was very much frightened; but as there was nothing in her appearance to make me afraid, I soon got over my fear. Having made the sign of the cross on myself, I besought Our Lord that I might not be de-



ceived, and recommended myself to my Angel Guardian. After lookingly attentively at her, I resolved to speak to her, and asked her what state she was in, and whether we could render her any service. She replied that she was satisfying the Divine justice in purgatory. I begged of her to tell me what kept her there,—if God permitted it for our instruction. She heaved a deep sigh, and told me: 'I am there on account of several acts of negligence in the ordinary routine of religious life; a facility in giving in to sentiments too purely human in regard to the religious; but, above all, for a habit of keeping small things for my own use, and disposing of them according to my wants, or to my natural inclinations.' I replied: 'Why, you had permission.' 'Yes, sometimes I had,' she answered, 'or presumed I had; but that is not enough before God. The vow of poverty and the obligation of religious perfection demand a very different degree of strictness. God sees things with very different eyes from what we do, and if souls

ded myself to my Angel  
kingly attentively at her,  
to her, and asked her  
in, and whether we could  
ce. She replied that she  
divine justice in purgatory.  
tell me what kept her  
mitted it for our instruc-  
a deep sigh, and told me:  
unt of several acts of neg-  
ary routine of religious life;  
in to sentiments too purely  
to the religious; but, above  
keeping small things for my  
osing of them according to  
my natural inclinations.' I  
ou had permission.' 'Yes,  
she answered, 'or presumed  
is not enough before God.  
ty and the obligation of reli-  
lend a very different de-  
God sees things with very  
m what we do, and if souls

only knew, during life, the wrong they do to God and to themselves by not aiming at perfection, and how much they must suffer in order to expiate their weaknesses, their cowardly compliances, and their self-gratification, they would more easily overcome themselves in this life, and follow more faithfully the light of His grace.'

"I besought her to tell me how our community and I could remedy this evil. She replied: 'There is generally a want of submission of mind, of interior recollection, of charity in bearing with the neighbor, and of subjection to obedience: it was so with myself in my lifetime. As for you, in particular, you must be careful not to grant blindly, and through natural condescension, every little gratification to the senses. You should labor to destroy all tendency to partiality, and to establish in the community the spirit of simplicity and docility. I recommend to you those who are related to me; they often depart from the ways of God.'

"At the end of the discourse I asked her if we could serve her in any way. She answered: 'I ardently desire to see and possess God, but I am content to satisfy His justice as long as He pleases.' I asked her if her pain was great. 'It would be inconceivable,' she said, 'to those who do not feel it.' I besought her to be our advocate with God, and recommended to her one person in particular. 'That soul,' said she, 'is truly devoted to God: let her pray for me, and you also.' Saying this, she approached my face, as if to take leave of me: it seemed to me as though a coal of fire had burned me, although her face did not touch mine, and my arm having rubbed a little against her sleeve, was burned so that it pained me severely. At the same moment she disappeared.

"The whole of my left cheek continued very sore, and the burn on my arm, right at the wrist, is larger than a crown piece, and very painful.

"The same day, between eight and nine in

discourse I asked her if in any way. She answered in desire to see and possess me, to satisfy His justice for me.' I asked her if her presence would be inconceivable, 'who do not feel it.' I asked her our advocate with God, 'is she one person in particular,' said she, 'is truly dearer to me than I can pray for me, and you know she approached my face, and she seemed to me as if she had burned me, although she touched my arm, and my arm having been against her sleeve, was wounded severely. At the moment she disappeared.

My left cheek continued to burn on my arm, right at the place where a crown piece, and between eight and nine in

the morning, my holy Angel appeared to me in my room, to which I had retired. (Her Angel Guardian often appeared to her.) I asked him if the vision I had had in the morning was real, and if it was the soul of my mother, Gabriella of the Incarnation. He replied: 'Yes, it is an abundance of grace that God has vouchsafed to you all, to let you know that the faults which people commit are greater than they suppose. This soul was of good will; profit by her example.'

"On the night between the 29th and 30th of the same month, being St. Andrew's day, this mother again appeared to me, and gave me to understand that she was putting in a part of her purgatory in our midst, that she hoped to enter on eternal rest on the Feast of the Immaculate Conception, and that the amiable Mother of Jesus, and St. Joseph, to whom she had been very devout, had obtained mercy for her; that her purgatory would have been long, without their assist-

ance. She told me that most religious had much to satisfy for in the other life, because they did not make a direct application to the ordinary acts of religion, and that many of the actions of life are done through habit and have, therefore, little efficacy before God; that very often they neglect to enter into the true light of grace, to avoid doing violence to nature; that no soul is left without light to know the designs of God; but that, as execution requires constraint, and a subjection of nature and our own spirit, few persons wish to penetrate that light, and follow it in their conduct; for which reason it is that few souls correspond with the designs of God, and that is one of the principal causes of the purgatory of religious. I asked her what it is that the soul suffers. She answered me: 'The soul feels within itself an ardent desire which, like a devouring fire, impels it to God and be united to its God, and it sees itself bound and detained by a thousand little nets and cords, which are but very slowly cut.'

me that most religious had for in the other life, because there is a direct application to the end of religion, and that many of the good works are done through habit, and not through love, little efficacy before God; they neglect to enter into the spirit of prayer, to avoid doing violence to the soul is left without light to the designs of God; but that, as execution of duty, and a subjection of the will to the spirit, few persons wish to follow it in their hearts, which reason it is that few souls are saved. I asked her what it is that she meant by the principal causes of the pursuit. She answered me: 'The love of itself an ardent desire, the love of devouring fire, impels it to go to its God, and it sees itself restrained by a thousand little nets which are but very slowly con-

sumed by the activity of the fire. Its understanding is illumined by a light which shows it the means it had of breaking these cords during life, and the reproaches of its conscience make known to it that it basely quitted the straight way of grace, to follow that of nature and the senses; wherefore, it condemns itself. It sees the ways of God, and the designs He had formed upon it, with the little correspondence it had brought to them, and that sight is to it a great torment, because of the immense goodness it knows in God, whose ways it is itself obliged to justify.'

"On the 8th of December, 1660, between five and six o'clock in the evening, my good Mother of the Incarnation appeared to me, all shining, and, having come near, said to me: 'The goodness of God permits me to tell you that I am now going to enjoy Him. Farewell, my dear mother! Work for eternity, to which you aspire, and assure men that whatsoever is not done, said, or suffered

for God, results but in pain and torment. There are many souls abused in their practices.' I begged that she would be our advocate with God. She assured me she would, and that she would pray for us. I recommended to her certain persons who had requested me to do so. She seemed to receive my request kindly and graciously, but without saying anything very distinctly in reply; and, approaching the window that overlooks the altar, where the Blessed Sacrament is, she made a profound genuflexion. After that, my holy Angel, who was with her, took her, as it were, by the hand, and both ascending upwards, vanished from my sight, leaving a sweet perfume in my chamber, and my heart full of joy for the happiness of that dear mother.

"It is because of the burn on my arm that I have not been able to write with mine own hand all this little narrative, but I have told all truly, as far as I could remember. I may simply say, that for a whole month I seem to

in pain and torment. I was abused in their practices, she would be our advocate, assured me she would pray for us. I recom- mend persons who had re- ceived the Blessed Sacrament. She seemed to receive it very graciously, but with- out any distinctly in reply; she looked out of the window that overlooks the Blessed Sacrament is, she genuflected. After that, she was with her, took her hand, and both ascending from my sight, leaving a burning chamber, and my heart full of the happiness of that dear

the burn on my arm that I could not write with mine own hand, narrative, but I have told you could remember. I may say that for a whole month I seem to

have suffered a part of that good mother's purgatory, that she haunted me continually, and that I suffered severely from the pain of my burns. That state enables me to conceive the great purity of mind in which one must live in order to appear before God."







XXXIII.

*THE LOST CHILDREN.*

(FROM FABER'S "TALES OF THE ANGELS.")

**S**IGH! sigh! sigh! said the midnight wind, as it swept over the great Brazilian forest. And the tall palms trembled, and waved their green fans, to get all the sea's coolness, which came in the breeze; and their feathery domes swung to and fro, like ships rocking at anchor.

"Lililpa, death must be very beautiful!" said Oniato, "for death is God's night."

"Ah! Oniato," replied Lililpa, "but light is more beautiful than darkness."

"Dearest sister, you must not say so," answered Oniato; "darkness is more beautiful than light. We see God better in the darkness."



XIII.

## CHILDREN.

LES OF THE ANGELS.")

sigh! said the midnight  
t swept over the great  
forest. And the tall  
mbled, and waved their  
he sea's coolness, which  
nd their feathery domes  
ke ships rocking at an-

ust be very beautiful!"  
th is God's night."  
ied Lirilpa, "but light is  
arkness."

en must not say so," an-  
kness is more beautiful  
God better in the dark-

"Why have your thoughts been so often wandering on God lately, my dearest brother?" said Lirilpa. "God! God! it is a beautiful word, and makes a strange stir in my heart. Where is God? Who is God?"

"I know not, Lirilpa; but when things make a stir in our hearts they must be real things. There must be a God, though perhaps His name is not God."

"Ah! Oniato, I see why you love the darkness. It is because it makes you think more of God. Beautiful darkness! it feels like a home."

"Oh! yes, Lirilpa; and when I have listened to the missionaries reasoning with my father, I have sometimes thought that light was really darkness, and darkness really light, and that they had only agreed to look like each other, instead of looking like their own selves."

Indeed, the night was beautiful; just such a night as would be likely to make children talk like angels. I wonder how much they under-

stood of what they were saying to each other. We are all of us born poets, but only a few of us find it out.

They wandered on. They were lost in the forest. The boughs met above their heads like the roof of a cathedral. They heard the wild beasts arguing with each other, complainingly rather than savagely. Occasionally there were silences, and they thought they heard the earth breathe; but just as they were going to make certain of it, some night-bird from a lofty branch would suddenly pour forth gushes of clear song into the ear of the ancient night. Why is night ancient?—why should it be more ancient than day? Nobody knows, yet everybody says it is so, and feels that it is so.

Every now and then they saw the stars fighting in the sky. So Lirilpa thought; but it was only the tossing of the branches, which kept showing and hiding the stars. There were many sights and many sounds in that wood, which the children did not understand.

are saying to each other.  
poets, but only a few of

They were lost in the  
met above their heads  
medral. They heard the  
with each other, com-  
savagely. Occasionally  
and they thought they  
athe; but just as they  
ertain of it, some night-  
ch would suddenly pour  
song into the ear of the  
is night ancient?—why  
cient than day? Nobody  
y says it is so, and feels

hen they saw the stars  
So Lirilpa thought; but  
g of the branches, which  
oiding the stars. There  
nd many sounds in that  
dren did not understand.

But they felt them all; and somehow, when  
they felt them, they whispered to themselves,  
"God! God!" We enjoy the day-time. We  
feel the night-time. In the day-time God sees  
us. In the night-time we see God. On earth,  
to see God means to feel Him. Feeling is  
mostly the best kind of seeing.

Why had these children left home? They  
will never return to it. The End of the World  
will come in an hour, and they shall die in the  
waters of the wood; and, having been really  
dead before, will make themselves alive by  
dying. Oh, Blessed Waters of the Wood!  
Blessed all waters, which have wood in them  
—the wood of the Cross!

O Lirilpa! is not this very solemn? Hark!  
how the wind murmurs! It has a voice like  
that of our dead pale-faced mother. Lirilpa,  
I sometimes see my mother when I sleep.  
But listen to the wind! It sings as if it was  
unhappy. Perhaps the wind is a god!"

"But if it was a god, Oniato, it would not  
be unhappy!"

"O Lirilpa! more and more I ask who is God? We have no God. We are not like the Christians with white faces, such as come to us, and such as they say were kings in this land thousands of years ago. They have a God whom they love. How grand the ruins of their churches are! Our mother was white-faced, they say; and she, too, had a God, and loved Him. Lirilpa! I must have a God, if it is only to have something to love."

Lirilpa burst into tears.

"Dearest Lirilpa," said Oniato, "you know I love you; you know what I mean."

"Oh! yes, brother," replied Lirilpa; "I am not unhappy. I do know what you mean, for I feel the same myself; and yet I love you, oh! so much, so much, it hurts my heart sometimes!"

And Oniato threw his arms round her, and said: "We will find God to-night!" And a star shone into Lirilpa's tearful eyes. Oh! sometimes the stars seem almost to speak by their shining.

"Ah! Oniato! I wish our father would not

and more I ask who is  
We are not like the  
aces, such as come to  
ay were kings in this  
rs ago. They have a

How grand the ruins  
Our mother was white-  
e, too, had a God, and  
must have a God, if it  
ng to love."

aid Oniato, "you know  
what I mean."

replied Lirilpa; "I am  
w what you mean, for I  
nd yet I love you, oh! so  
s my heart sometimes!"  
is arms round her, and  
God to-night!" And a  
s's tearful eyes. Oh!  
em almost to speak by

sh our father would not

burn those white-faced priests in the fires of  
the snake-temples. Even now it seems to me  
as if the wind was full of the sound of those  
sighs and murmurs which they make in the  
fire."

"And yet, Lirilpa, they are not like the  
murmurs of pain or anger."

"No! that is the strange thing."

"Lirilpa, I cannot breathe in my father's  
palace. I have enticed you here on purpose.  
Let us find God. If not, let us live in the  
forest, and die here, like flowers. Let us seek  
the white-faced man of God whom my father  
drove into the forest to-day to die of hunger,  
or to be eaten by the wild beasts. I have  
hidden a flask of wine in my clothes to take  
to him, if we can find him."

"Oniato, shall we ask those dear stars to  
lead us to him?"

"No, Lirilpa; his God will know best where  
he is. To be sure, the eyes of the stars seem  
to be everywhere. But I think we had better  
pray to his God instead."

"Oniato! see! the earth is on fire!"

"No, Lililpa; it is only the fire-flies. Let us follow them. They are the living stars of the wood. Perhaps God has sent them to lead us."

So they followed the fire-flies.

Sigh! sigh! sigh! sang the wind; for it was very tired, as it had been all round the earth. And the fire-flies played round the heads of the children, like glories round the heads of Saints in pictures. Some swung like globe-shaped lamps in front of them, and seemed to lead the way. Many wild beasts were prowling round. The flame-colored eyes of the pumas looked at the children as they passed. But they dared not touch them; for the beasts saw three Angels with the children, whom the children did not see. Two were the Guardian Angels of the children, and the third was the Angel of the Sacrament of Baptism.

What a silence! Deep, deep, deep silence! Silence above! Silence below! Silence all round!

earth is on fire!"  
 only the fire-flies. Let  
 are the living stars of  
 God has sent them to

fire-flies.  
 ang the wind; for it was  
 een all round the earth.  
 ved round the heads of  
 ies round the heads of  
 ome swung like globe-  
 of them, and seemed to  
 wild beasts were prowl-  
 e-colored eyes of the  
 children as they passed.  
 ch them; for the beasts  
 the children, whom the  
 Two were the Guardian  
 , and the third was the  
 t of Baptism.

deep, deep, deep silence!  
 ce below! Silence all!

"Oniato," said Lirilpa, "silence is more like  
 a god than wind."

It was near midnight. In the heart of the  
 wood a huge flower slowly opened out, and  
 blossomed, and filled the forest with a most  
 exquisite perfume.

"O Lirilpa! there is the Midnight Flower!  
 How I should like to be a Midnight Flower,  
 with nobody to see me blossom, nobody to  
 smell my fragrance, except God! I suppose  
 He made the rest of the flowers for us, but  
 that one for Himself. He keeps its sweetness  
 for Himself in the lonely darkness. It smells  
 like the flesh of the white-faced priests in the  
 fires, so sweet! The smell of it sometimes  
 comes into my window from the wood. It al-  
 ways makes me think of God."

Dear children! They, too, were truly Mid-  
 night Flowers, and the hour of their blooming  
 was at hand.

"O Oniato! what beautiful soft thunder is  
 that!"

They had come near a waterfall, under dark



cedars. They saw the foam dash under the dark branches.

"Oniato! that waterfall speaks to me like the voice of a God."

"Perhaps, Lilibpa, there is no God, except that Christ who makes the white-faced priests smell sweetly in the fire."

"Hush! hush! Oniato,—look at the globe of fire-flies under the palm: there is the Christian priest sitting on a rock by the river! His back is resting against the tree."

At that moment it thundered under their feet. The forest rocked and creaked, and the ground quivered, like the sail of a ship when the wind slackens.

They went up to the priest. He seemed asleep. But it was not so. He had fainted from hunger. His face was very beautiful. When the fire-flies disappeared, it was the color of moonlight, and shone very marvelously in the dark night, with a soft shining.

"Oniato," whispered Lilibpa, "it is the light of his God shining upon his face."

ST. JOSEPH.

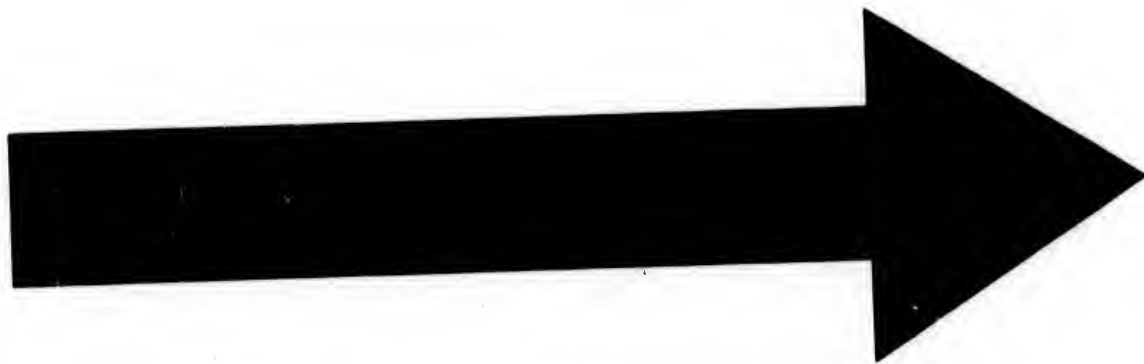
the foam dash under the  
waterfall speaks to me like

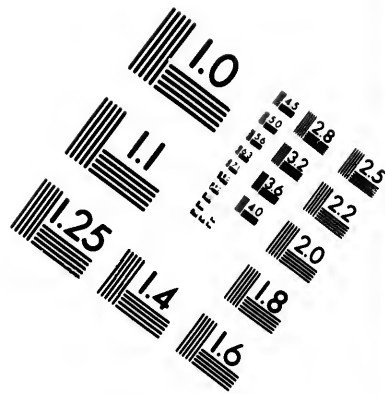
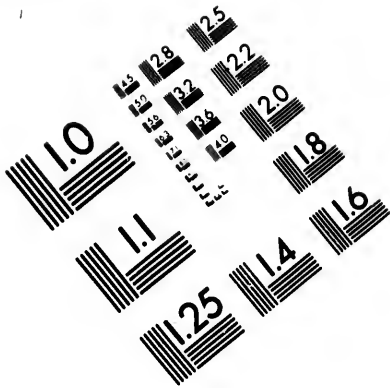
there is no God, except  
as the white-faced priests  
fire."

niato,—look at the globe  
palm: there is the Chris-  
a rock by the river! His  
at the tree."

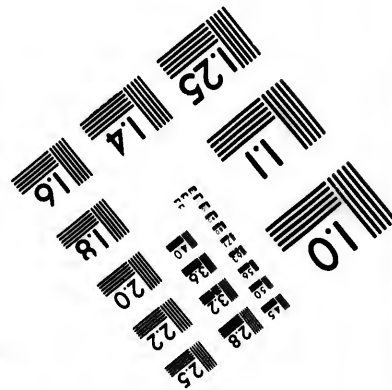
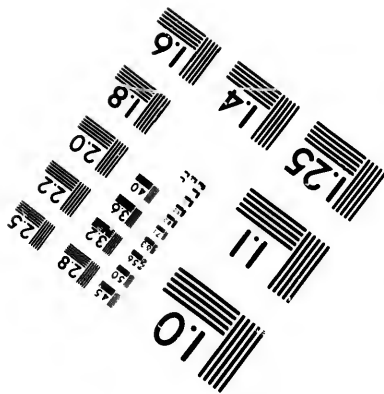
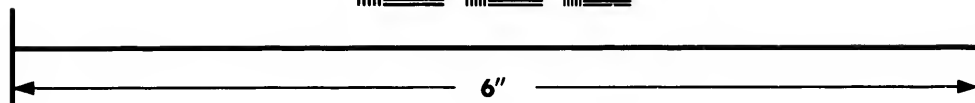
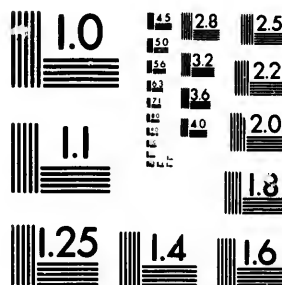
it thundered under their  
ecked and creaked, and the  
ke the sail of a ship when

o the priest. He seemed  
s not so. He had fainted  
face was very beautiful.  
s disappeared, it was the  
, and shone very marvel-  
night, with a soft shining.  
ered Liliba, "it is the light  
upon his face."





**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503

1.8 2.0 2.2 2.5  
2.8 3.2 3.6 4.0  
4.5 5.0 5.6 6.3  
7.0 8.0 9.0 10.0

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

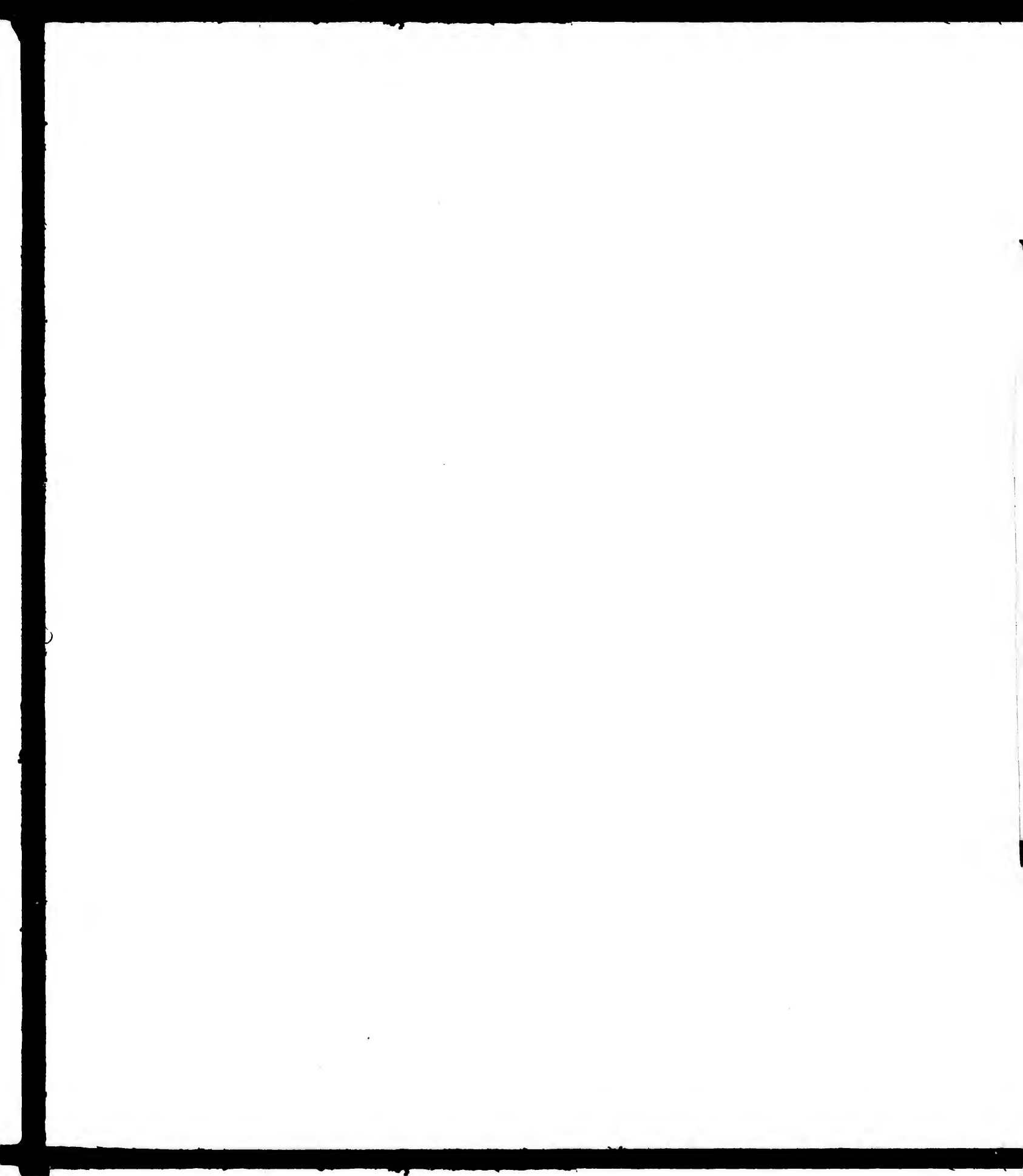
**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

10  
01

**© 1983**



It thundered again under their feet. They looked up. Green, and purple, and crimson meteors were rushing about the sky, and crackling in the air. Strange children! they were not afraid. They fear nothing who are seeking God.

They went up to the priest, and poured some wine down his throat, and he revived, and opened his eyes, and looked at them.

"My children, who are you?"

"We are the king's children. We want to know about your God."

He smiled, and blessed them, saying, "You shall be king's children, indeed!"

Then it thundered again under their feet, and it thundered over their heads, and the trees moaned, and the meteors crackled.

And he told them about Bethlehem.

They heard a hissing noise. A great dark mountain was opposite to them on the other side of the river, and behold! a broad, solid flash of violet-colored lightning split the black mountain in two. Suddenly there was silence.

And he told them about Nazareth.

A distant roar was heard. On came the whirlwind. It rooted up all the trees, and carried them miles into the air. The black mountain sank into the earth with a loud rumbling. But they were not hurt. Then once more the rushing of the river was heard in the silent night. It wanted only a few minutes to midnight.

And he told them about Calvary.

And they clasped their heads and wept.

Behold! ten thousand wild beasts, howling and moaning, rushed past them, pursued by a great yellow fire, which had broken like a river out of the earth. It did not hurt the priest or the children.

And he told them of the Mount of Olives, and the Ascension, and the coming again to Judgment.

And Liillpa took hold of Oniata's hand, and they both looked up to heaven, and said, "Jesus! Jesus!"

And the priest smiled, and wept.

about Nazareth.  
was heard. On came the  
ted up all the trees, and  
s into the air. The black  
to the earth with a loud  
ey were not hurt. Then  
hing of the river was heard  
t. It wanted only a few  
ht.

n about Calvary.  
d their heads and wept.  
ousand wild beasts, howling  
ed past them, pursued by a  
hich had broken like a river  
It did not hurt the priest or

em of the Mount of Olives,  
n, and the coming again to

ok hold of Oniata's hand,  
ked up to heaven, and said,

smiled, and wept.

And a venerable white-haired old man suddenly appeared at the other side of the river, and said, "It is time!"

And the priest said: "Blessed St. Joseph, I obey."

And he led the children to the edge of the rock, and said: "You have given me wine: I will give you water,—water with the blood of Jesus hidden in it."

And he explained Baptism; and they begged to be baptized.

And the heavens opened, with a fierce white light; and a huge round glory, like a sunrise, was seen coming swiftly up from the east.

And the priest said: "It is the Lord." And he baptized the children. And when they were baptized they said, "Come, sweet Jesus!"

And the earthquake shook the rock on which they stood, and it rolled over into the deep, foamy water; and, as they fell, the priest's arm was round them; and they saw



St. Joseph smiling at them ; and he pointed upwards, where a heavenly Lady, all dressed in golden light, was waiting for them.

At first they thought it was their mother. But the Lady was more beautiful than their mother; and, though it seems strange to say so, her face was more full of love than their mother's was. Yet everybody, who sees that heavenly Lady for the first time, thinks her like his mother, because her beauty is so motherly.

Then they kissed each other, and said : "The Angels are whispering in our hearts that it is Mary of Bethlehem;" and they cried, "Dear Mary!" And all three sank into the cold waters; and it thundered louder than ever, and the water gurgled in their ears, and they clung closer together, and it was painful for a moment. Then their ears were full of the sound of harps; and they opened their eyes, and the water was turned into light, and it was heaven!

And those two were the last children, and

at them; and he pointed  
heavenly Lady, all dressed  
waiting for them.  
ught it was their mother.  
more beautiful than their  
n it seems strange, to say  
ore full of love than their  
everybody, who sees that  
the first time, thinks her  
because her beauty is so

d each other, and said:  
whispering in our hearts  
of Bethlehem;" and they  
y!" And all three sank  
s; and it thundered louder  
water gurgled in their ears,  
loser together, and it was  
ent. Then their ears were  
of harps; and they opened  
the water was turned into  
eaven!  
were the last children, and

so the world ended. Oh! it was a beautiful  
midnight to Oniato and Lililpa! It is day-  
time with them now, eternal day-time. O,  
happy children! who belong to Jesus, and  
have been saved by His Precious Blood!





XXXIV.

*THE BIRD OF PARADISE AND THE  
HUMMING-BIRD.*

**T**HE days were accomplished. The great promise of the Messiah was about to be fulfilled. God, in His wisdom, had made choice of the privileged creature whom He would give as Mother to His Divine Son becoming incarnate for the salvation of men. And soon the nativity of the August Virgin Mary came to gladden the whole world. By another decree of His admirable Providence, God prepared for the future Queen of Heaven a spouse worthy of her greatness and her virtues.

In a city of Juda, in a family, descending from David, but reduced, by the vicissitudes of fortune, to the humble rank of working people, a child came into the world: it was



XXIV.

*PARADISE AND THE  
SINGING-BIRD.*

were accomplished. The  
promise of the Messiah was  
to be fulfilled. God, in His  
wisdom, had made choice of the  
one whom He would give as  
His only Son becoming incar-  
nation of men. And soon the  
purest Virgin Mary came to  
this world. By another de-  
vout Providence, God pre-  
ferred Queen of Heaven a  
for her greatness and her vir-

gin, in a family, descending  
from a noble race, reduced, by the vicissitudes  
of life, to the humble rank of working  
women, and brought into the world: it was

the young Joseph. Whilst the Angels sur-  
rounded the cradle of the new-born babe, and  
celebrated his arrival in the world, a Bird of  
Paradise appeared in the vicinity of the lowly  
dwelling, and sang, in melodious tones: "Be-  
hold the child of benediction, the chosen of  
the Lord!"

Joseph grew up, progressing more and  
more in the ways of perfection, like the sun  
advancing towards his meridian, and assum-  
ing every day, under the action of grace, a  
new resemblance to the august companion  
for whom he was reserved. Mary, on her  
side, grew in the shade of the Sanctuary,  
amongst the young maidens brought up with-  
in the precincts of the Temple of Jerusalem.  
The day had come when, according to the  
custom of the Jewish people, Mary was to  
be betrothed. The high priest, ignorant of  
the designs of God upon the August Virgin,  
but moved by a Divine inspiration, had placed  
in the Ark the walking-sticks of the several  
candidates. By a miracle of God's almighty

power, when, on the third day, the sticks were taken from the Ark, that of Joseph was covered with flowers. At the same moment, there appeared mysteriously in the Temple the Bird of Paradise, bearing on his emerald wings the message from heaven: "Joseph is the chosen of the Lord!"

The heavens had dropped down dew on the earth, and the clouds had rained the Just One expected by the world. Warned by the Angel, during his sleep, of the sanguinary projects of the cruel Herod, Joseph had promptly taken the Child and His Mother, and fled into Egypt. One day, during the painful journey through the desert, the Holy Family had stopped in the shade of a palm-tree, which immediately bent down to offer its fruit to our Holy Travellers.

Meanwhile, the air seemed all on fire with the scorching rays of the sun, and numberless flies disturbed the little Infant Jesus, whilst He slept in His Mother's arms. Forgetting her own suffering and fatigue, and

the third day, the sticks  
Ark, that of Joseph was  
At the same moment,  
teriously in the Temple  
bearing on his emerald  
from heaven: "Joseph is  
ord!"

dropped down dew on the  
ds had rained the Just  
e world. Warned by the  
sleep, of the sanguinary  
uel Herod, Joseph had  
Child and His Mother,  
t. One day, during the  
ough the desert, the Holy  
l in the shade of a palm-  
ately bent down to offer  
Travellers.

air seemed all on fire with  
of the sun, and number-  
l the little Infant Jesus,  
His Mother's arms. For-  
suffering and fatigue, and

thinking only of her Divine Son, Mary, un-  
able to drive away this swarm of troublesome  
flies, raised her eyes to heaven, and put up a  
fervent prayer. The Infant God at this mo-  
ment awoke, and gave His Mother one of  
those Divine looks which penetrated the soul  
of the August Virgin with heavenly consol-  
ation. He then stretched out His little hands.  
Immediately the flies were changed into tiny  
birds, sparkling with the colors of the most  
precious stones. They began to fly around  
the Holy Family, delighting them with the  
brilliant splendor of their many-tinted plu-  
mage.

Whilst this flock of winged rubies circled  
around, doing homage to the King of Nature,  
appeared in their midst the Bird of Paradise,  
and, resting on Joseph's head, he said by his  
song: "Behold him whom the Lord chose to  
be the head, the protector, and the guide of  
His family!"

Joseph had fulfilled his great mission upon  
earth. He was going to rejoin his fathers in

the dwelling of hope, and to bring them the happy tidings of their approaching deliverance.

Around his death-bed, Jesus and Mary ministered to the wants of the dying Just Man and soothed him with their loving care. Suddenly there appeared at the window of the humble cottage in Nazareth, the Bird of Paradise. Spreading its beautiful wings before the eyes of Joseph, it warbled forth, in joyous strain :—

“Courage, good and faithful servant! Soon shalt thou be with thy Son and thy God, in Paradise!”



OF ST. JOSEPH.

, and to bring them the  
eir approaching deliver-

ped, Jesus and Mary min-  
s of the dying Just Man  
h their loving care. Sud-  
d at the window of the  
nazaroth, the Bird of Para-  
beautiful wings before the  
warbled forth, in joyous

nd faithful servant! Soon  
thy Son and thy God, in



XXXV.

*THE LAST MOMENTS OF ST. JOSEPH.*

(FROM "THE MYSTICAL CITY OF GOD.")

**D**URING eight years St. Joseph had been exercised by pains and sufferings, and his generous spirit was ever more and more purified in the crucible of patience and divine love. With years his tortures increased, his strength diminished. The inevitable term of life, to which we pay the universal tribute of death, approached. His Blessed Spouse increased her devotion and her cares, to serve him with inviolable fidelity.

This most holy Lady, knowing, through her infused science, that the last hour of her chaste spouse in this place of exile was very near, went to find her Adorable Son, and said to Him: "My Lord and my God, the time for





the death of thy servant Joseph, which Thou hast determined by an eternal will, is near at hand. I beseech Thee, Lord, by Thine infinite goodness, to assist him in this hour, so that his death may be as precious to Thee as his life has been agreeable. Remember, my Son, the love and the humility of Thy servant—his merits, his virtues, and the pains he has taken to preserve Thy life and mine."

Our Saviour replied to her: "My Mother, your requests are pleasing to me, and the merits of Joseph are in my thoughts. I will now assist him, and I will give him so eminent a place among the princes of my people, that it will be a subject of admiration for the Angels, and a motive for praises to them and to men. I will not do for any nation that which I will do for your spouse."

Our August Lady returned thanks to her most sweet Son for this promise.

During the nine days that preceded the death of St. Joseph, the Son and the Mother watched by him day and night. They so ar-

servant Joseph, which Thou  
an eternal will, is near at  
hee, Lord, by Thine infi-  
ssist him in this hour, so  
be as precious to Thee as  
greeable. Remember, my  
he humility of Thy servant  
tues, and the pains he has  
hy life and mine."  
lied to her: "My Mother,  
pleasing to me, and the  
re in my thoughts. I will  
I will give him so eminent  
princes of my people, that  
t of admiration for the An-  
for praises to them and to  
o for any nation that which  
spouse."  
ady returned thanks to her  
or this promise.  
ne days that preceded the  
ph, the Son and the Mother  
day and night. They so ar-

ranged it that one or the other was always  
with him. During these nine days, the Angels  
chanted three times each day, by the Lord's  
command, celestial music for the holy patient.  
It was composed of canticles of praise to the  
Most High, and of benedictions for the Saint  
himself; and, besides, so delicious a fragrance  
pervaded all that poor habitation, that not  
only the man of God was fortified and cheered  
by it, but many persons outside.

A day before his death, all inflamed with  
divine love for so many benefits, he was ele-  
vated into a sublime ecstasy, which continued  
twenty-four hours, the Lord preserving his  
strength and life by a miraculous interpo-  
sition.

In this ecstatic state he clearly beheld the  
Divine Essence, and discovered in it, without  
a veil, that which he had believed by faith,  
either in the incomprehensible Divinity, or in  
the mysteries of the Incarnation and Redemp-  
tion—the Church Militant and the Sacraments  
with which she is enriched. The Holy Trinity

destined him to be the precursor of Our Saviour Jesus Christ to the Saints who were in Limbo, and commanded him to announce to them anew their redemption, and to prepare them for the visit which the same Lord was to make them to conduct them to eternal felicity. St. Joseph returned from this ecstasy radiant in beauty, his soul divinised from the view of the being of God. He addressed himself to his spouse, and requested her benediction; but she prayed her most holy Son to give it, which His Divine Majesty was pleased to do. Our Blessed Lady, having knelt, besought St. Joseph to bless her, as her spouse and head. The man of God, not without a divine impulse, gave his benediction to his beloved spouse before their separation. She afterwards kissed the hand with which he had blessed her, and requested him to salute for her the Saints in heaven.

The most humble Joseph, wishing to close his life by the seal of humility, asked pardon of his holy spouse for the faults which he

the precursor of Our Sa-  
the Saints who were in  
led him to announce to  
emption, and to prepare  
ch the same Lord was to  
t them to eternal felicity.  
from this ecstasy radiant  
divinised from the view of  
He addressed himself to  
requested her benediction;  
most holy Son to give it,  
Majesty was pleased to do.  
having knelt, besought St.  
as her spouse and head.  
without a divine impulse,  
to his beloved spouse be-  
a. She afterwards kissed  
n he had blessed her, and  
alute for her the Saints in

e Joseph, wishing to close  
of humility, asked pardon  
e for the faults which he

might have committed in her service, as a feeble man of earthly mould. He entreated her to assist him in this last hour, and to intercede for him. He testified, above all, his gratitude to Our Adorable Saviour, for the benefits that he had received from His most liberal hand, during all his life, and particularly in this sickness. Then taking leave of his blessed Spouse, he said to her: "You are blessed among all women, and chosen above all creatures. Let angels and men praise you. Let all nations know and exalt your dignity. Let the name of the Most High through you be known, adored, and glorified in all future ages, and eternally praised by all the blessed spirits, for having created you so pleasing in His eyes. I trust to meet you in the heavenly land."

After this, the man of God addressed Our Lord Jesus Christ; and, wishing to speak to His Majesty with profound respect, he made every effort to kneel on the ground. But the sweet Jesus approaching, received him in His

arms, and the Saint, resting his head upon His shoulder, said :—

“My Lord and my God, Son of the Eternal Father, Creator and Redeemer of the world, give Thine eternal benediction to Thy servant, who is the work of Thy hands. Pardon the faults I have committed in Thy service and in Thy company. I confess Thee, I glorify Thee, I render to Thee, with a contrite and humble heart, eternal thanks for having chosen me, by Thine ineffable goodness, from among men, to be the Spouse of Thine own Mother. Grant, Lord, that Thine own glory may be the theme of my gratitude through all eternity.”



St. JOSEPH.

resting his head upon

God, Son of the Eternal  
Redeemer of the world,  
benediction to Thy servant,  
in Thy hands. Pardon the  
sinner placed in Thy service and in  
confession Thee, I glorify Thee,  
in a contrite and humble  
prayer for having chosen me,  
in Thy goodness, from among men,  
of Thy own Mother.  
Thine own glory may be  
increased through all eter-



XXXVI.

*THE HOLY HOUSE.*



**H**ERE are men to be found whose  
limited view sees, for man here  
below, only material well-being;  
their heart is dead to every senti-  
ment of a more elevated order. How little in  
keeping that is with the nobility of our ori-  
gin! And is there, then, no consolation for  
this transitory life in helping to merit eter-  
nal years? Oh! how much better Religion  
knows our nature! The true friend of na-  
tions, she is far from being insensible to their  
physical prosperity; she favors them rather  
by the wisdom of her laws. But she knows  
that the first wants of men are the wants of  
their souls. No, factories are not of equal  
value with temples! Worth far more is the  
house of prayer, where eyes are raised to  
heaven, than the house of hard labor, where



they are kept bent on the ground. A temple, and especially a shrine, is a common centre, a spot where all may unite and mingle together—those who are widely separated by distance or by fortune, those whose interests and inclinations are the most dissimilar; it is the paternal roof, under which all the members of the great family, assembled round the same table, and storing up the same memories, feel themselves children of the same father: it is the beloved abode of poor and faithful nations. A chapel of pilgrimage is a refuge for an afflicted soul, which has nothing more to hope from men for relief to its pains; it is a heavenly asylum for a heart disenchanted of the world, and feeling the want of God. At the foot of a lonely altar, one more easily lends an ear to the voice that speaks to the soul, and far from the tumult of the world the peace of God makes itself better felt.

Hence, the devotion of pilgrimage is connected with a feeling natural to the heart of man, and may be said to be as ancient as the

the ground. A temple,  
is a common centre,  
y unite and mingle to-  
e widely separated by  
e, those whose interests  
e most dissimilar; it is  
er which all the mem-  
ly, assembled round the  
ng up the same memo-  
children of the same  
ved abode of poor and  
hapel of pilgrimage is a  
soul, which has nothing  
en for relief to its pains;  
lum for a heart disen-  
and feeling the want of  
a lonely altar, one more  
the voice that speaks to  
the tumult of the world  
akes itself better felt.  
on of pilgrimage is con-  
; natural to the heart of  
d to be as ancient as the

heart of man. Discouraged by the confusion of tongues, the sons of Noah and their children chose for their dwelling-place the tops of the highest mountains, to preserve themselves, if possible, from a new deluge; and they only descended into the plains when pasturage for their flocks failed, and the soil refused to produce the grain necessary for the support of their rising colonies. Thence comes the respect of the Orientals for their sacred mounts, a respect which they testify by annual visits, accompanied by vows, offerings, and prayers.

Veneration for the cradle of nations was afterwards transferred to men who made themselves illustrious by heroic deeds, and sites which recalled great memories, noble labors, lofty virtues. Thus it is that the gratitude of the Jewish people preserves from age to age the tomb of Esther and Mardochai, to which the Hebrews spread throughout Asia have gone on pilgrimage for two thousand years. Strange it is that the tomb of



two exiles, raised by the gratitude of some captives, has survived the great Assyrian empire, and alone saved from oblivion the ruins of Ecbatana!

Man is like the ivy; he must be supported by something in order that he may have courage to live. When he finds neither sympathy nor comfort amongst his fellow-beings, he instinctively invokes the inhabitants of a better world, and demands of them that help which society either refuses or is powerless to grant him. Catholicity, which so well understands and knows how to sanctify the inclinations of our heart, has not retrenched from her worship the devotion of pilgrimages; and, from the first ages of the Church, faithful Christians were seen kneeling in the places sanctified by the sufferings of Jesus Christ, or made famous by miracles obtained through the intercession of Mary. It was for Protestantism, which discolors and pulverizes all it touches, to snatch this crown from the brow of Jesus and of Mary, by forbidding its secta-

the gratitude of some  
the great Assyrian em-  
from oblivion the ruins  
; he must be supported  
r that he may have cour-  
e finds neither sympathy  
t his fellow-beings, he in-  
e inhabitants of a better  
of them that help which  
s or is powerless to grant  
hich so well understands  
sanctify the inclinations of  
retrenched from her wor-  
f pilgrimages; and, from  
e Church, faithful Chris-  
eling in the places sancti-  
s of Jesus Christ, or made  
obtained through the in-  
. It was for Protestant-  
ors and pulverizes all it  
this crown from the brow  
ry, by forbidding its secta-

ries those pious visits which are so useful to man, since he finds therein consolation in his woes, support in his weakness, and relief in his miseries.

The illustrious Robertson, unblinded by the narrow prejudices of his sect, openly acknowledges the benefits for which Europe is indebted to foreign pilgrimages. First, the freedom of the communes, the creation of commerce and the navy, the propagation of intelligence, the improvement of agriculture. Then, it is the emancipation of the serfs to which pilgrimages contributed more than anything else; for the feudal lord, who mingled, barefoot, with pilgrims of all conditions, understood more easily, in his hours of humility and penance, that these despised slaves were yet his brethren before God; and when he had obtained the grace he went to seek, in some ancient shrine far away from his own castle, the thought often came to him to free a certain number of his vassals in honor of Christ, the enemy of slavery, and of the

Blessed Virgin Mary, who is all sweetness and mercy.

After the Holy Sepulchre and St. Peter's at Rome, there is no pilgrimage in all Christendom more famous than that of the most holy House of Loretto. The holy house of Nazareth was venerated by Christians, even in the life-time of the Apostles, and St. Helena built a temple around it, which received the name of St. Mary's. Under the rule of the Arabian caliphs, a multitude of French pilgrims went to adore Jesus and honor Mary in that poor and lowly dwelling, where they led, for such a long space of time, a laborious and hidden life. But when the Turkish Seljucides had enslaved their former masters, the pilgrims from Europe who ventured into Syria, to visit Jerusalem and Nazareth, were so barbarously treated that it roused to fury the entire West, which threw itself on Asia. When Godfrey de Bouillon had been proclaimed king of Jerusalem, Tancred was named governor of Galilee. That prince,

, who is all sweetness  
tomb and St. Peter's at  
pilgrimage in all Christen-  
dom that of the most holy  
The holy house of Naza-  
reth, which received the name  
of the Holy House, under  
the rule of the Ara-  
bigians, and a multitude  
of French pilgrims  
and honor Mary in that  
city, where they led, for  
many years, a laborious and  
arduous life, when the Turkish Seljou-  
kians, their former masters, the  
Turks, who ventured into Sy-  
ria and Nazareth, were  
informed that it roused to fury  
the Holy House, which threw itself on Asia.  
The Holy House had been pro-  
faned in Jerusalem, Tancred was  
king of Galilee. That prince,

who had a great devotion to Mary, proved it  
by the sumptuous offerings wherewith he en-  
riched the church of Nazareth. After the  
expedition of St. Louis, that corner of the  
earth, regarded as the cradle of Christianity,  
was defended, foot by foot, by the Knights of  
the Temple. Those valiant warriors shed  
tears of rage and grief at sight of the holy  
places profaned by the Saracens. Sometimes,  
forgetting the distance that separates the  
creature from the Creator, they carried their  
rash zeal so far as to be vexed with Him who  
guides the course of human affairs, and re-  
proached the God of Armies with the victo-  
ries of their enemies.

Galilee, whitened with the bones of the  
Latin warriors, had become Mahometan. God  
willing not that the Holy House of Mary should  
remain exposed to the profanation of the  
Infidels, had it transported by Angels to Scla-  
vonian or Dalmatian, to a little mountain called  
Tersato. The miracles every day wrought in  
that house, the judicial investigation which

deputies from that country went to Nazareth to make, in order to establish the fact of its removal to Dalmatia; finally, the universal persuasion of the nations, who came from all parts to venerate it, seemed to be incontestible proofs of the truth of the prodigy. It pleased God, nevertheless, to give yet another, whereof all Italy and Dalmatia were in some sort the witness. After three years and seven months, the Holy House was transported across the Adriatic Sea, to the territory of Recanati, in the March of Ancona, in the midst of a wood belonging to a pious and noble widow, named Laretta. An ancient tradition relates that, on the arrival of the Holy House, the great trees of the Italian forest bowed down in token of respect, and so remained till the winds, the axe, or age laid them on the ground.

This new removal grieved the people of Dalmatia so much that they could scarcely survive it. To console themselves, they built, on the very spot, a church consecrated to the Mother of God, since in charge of the Fran-

country went to Nazareth to establish the fact of its ; finally, the universal ions, who came from all emed to be incontestible the prodigy. It pleased give yet another, whereof a were in some sort the years and seven months, transported across the territory of Recanati, in , in the midst of a wood and noble widow, named nt tradition relates that, e Holy House, the great forest bowed down in to- no remained till the winds, hem on the ground. l grieved the people of that they could scarcely ole themselves, they built, church consecrated to the ce in charge of the Fran-

ciscans, and on the door of which was placed this inscription : *Hic est locus in quo fuit sacra domus Nazarena, quæ nunc in Recineti partibus colitur.* Many inhabitants of Dalmatia even came to Italy to fix their dwelling near the Holy House, and established there the company of *Corpus Christi*, so called by the Sclavonians, till the pontificate of Paul III.

The event was so noised about in Christendom, that there came from almost all Europe an innumerable multitude of pilgrims to Recanati, in order to honor the Holy House of *Loretto*, as it was called. To establish more and more the truth of this miracle, the inhabitants of the province sent to Dalmatia, and afterwards to Nazareth, sixteen persons the best qualified for the task, who made a new investigation in those places. But God Himself vouchsafed to make it manifest beyond all doubt, by suddenly renewing, twice in succession, the prodigy of the removal in the very territory of Recanati. For, at the end of eight months, the forest of Loretto, being infested

by brigands who stopped pilgrims, the House was transported a thousand miles away, and placed on a little height belonging to two brothers of the family of Antici; and finally, the latter having taken up arms one against the other, to divide the offerings of the pilgrims, the Holy House was transported to a place farther off, and on the high road, where it remained, and where the town called Loretto was afterwards built.

The church of Loretto has been magnificently adorned by the Sovereign Pontiffs, who have themselves often gone thither on pilgrimage. Three doors of chased bronze give entrance to the holy temple, in the centre of which stands the Holy House, in its garb of white marble, adorned with superb *bassi-reliefs*. The miraculous statue of Mary is carved in cedar wood, covered with magnificent draperies, and placed on an altar resplendent with precious stones. The niche it occupies is lined with plates of gold, and lamps of massive silver burn night and day before it. May they

stopped pilgrims, the House a thousand miles away, and the height belonging to two families of Antici; and finally, they taken up arms one against the other to divide the offerings of the pilgrims. The Holy House was transported to a mountain and on the high road, where the town called Loretto was built.

Loretto has been magnified by the Sovereign Pontiffs, who have often gone thither on pilgrimage. The doors of chased bronze give access to the holy temple, in the centre of which stands the Holy House, in its garb of glory adorned with superb *bassi-relievi*. The statue of Mary is carved in wood and covered with magnificent drapery, and an altar resplendent with precious stones. The niche it occupies is lined with gold, and lamps of massive silver burn day and night before it. May they be

the image of our lasting love for the Divine Mother of the Saviour!

With the intention of thanking God for the great benefit He was pleased to confer on Western Christendom,—when, to compensate for the loss of the Holy Sepulchre, He caused it to be transported to a Catholic land the humble yet august house wherein the Virgin Mary received the Angel's message, and where, by the consent of that Amiable Mother of God, the Word was made flesh and began to dwell with us,—the Church instituted a feast, under the name of *the translation of the Holy House of Loretto*,—a feast which is celebrated during the holy time of Advent. Hitherto it has not been one of obligation in the Universal Church; but it is kept at Rome and in all the Pontifical States, in Tuscany, in the Kingdom of Naples, in Spain, in Belgium, and also in most of the religious Orders.

Benedict XIV., of immortal memory, the Bollandists, a hundred Pontifical Bulls, establish as a fact worthy of faith, that the Sanc-



tuary of Our Lady of Loretto, venerated by all Catholic nations, is the sacred house in which the Word of God was conceived. Transported by Angels to the banks of the Adriatic, that poor house, more rich, more magnificent in the eyes of faith than the Temple of Solomon, has been visited for six hundred years, by all that the Church has produced greatest in the order of sanctity. St. Philip de Neri, St. Ignatius, St. Charles Borromeo, St. Francis de Sales, St. Vincent de Paul, and St. Alphonso Liguori, went to meditate, in the shadow of the walls which, for thirty-three years, sheltered Jesus and Mary, on the great mystery of eternal love.

Sovereign Pontiffs,—powerful monarchs,—illustrious princesses,—men of genius,—rich and poor,—went also on pilgrimage to this Holy House, where, for nearly twenty centuries, the Creator of the world and the Queen of Heaven have dwelt.

Humble abode, become, by the Incarnation of the Word, the holiest place on earth, thy


of Loretto, venerated by  
is the sacred house in  
of God was conceived.  
gels to the banks of the  
house, more rich, more  
eyes of faith than the Tem-  
been visited for six hun-  
what the Church has pro-  
the order of sanctity. St.  
Ignatius, St. Charles Bor-  
de Sales, St. Vincent de  
onso Liguori, went to medi-  
of the walls which, for  
sheltered Jesus and Mary,  
y of eternal love.  
fs,—powerful monarchs,—  
es,—men of genius,—rich  
also on pilgrimage to this  
e, for nearly twenty cen-  
r of the world and the  
have dwelt.  
become, by the Incarnation  
holiest place on earth, thy

blessed walls must have melted away with  
wonder, when they felt themselves touched  
by the hand of the Infant God, when they  
had the glory of protecting the existence of  
His August Mother, when they were witness  
of the highest manifestation of Divine love.  
Let other nations boast their gigantic monu-  
ments, let Rome and Greece propose for ad-  
miration their temples of marble and of por-  
phyry; let them glory, as much as they will,  
in their palaces, all glittering with gold and  
jewels: thou alone, O House of Nazareth,  
hast the proud boast of containing the King  
of kings, the Lord of lords, the Judge of the  
universe. Yes, sacred dwelling, it is under  
thy modest roof that infinite wisdom, power,  
and goodness have fully revealed themselves  
by the Incarnation. Oh! how these truths  
make my heart beat! how they expand my  
sentiments of admiration and of gratitude for  
Jesus and His Divine Mother!



XXXVII.

*THE ADVOCATE OF HOPELESS CASES.*

T. PETER holds the keys of heaven's  
gate,  
Kind, but severe he is, old legends  
state ;

For the poorest comer he finds a place,  
If he lived and died in the Lord's sweet grace.  
But if any one comes who spent his days  
Far from God and His blessed ways,  
Neither crown nor sceptre could favor win,  
Nor the Pope himself might enter in.

Who knocks so ?—'Tis a mighty lord.  
Was his life a good one to record ?  
Did he keep God's precepts night and day ?—  
No.—No heaven for him. Away ! away !—  
And who is this other ?—A miser.—Go !  
No lover of money will Jesus know.—



## XXVII.

## OF HOPELESS CASES.

Who holds the keys of heaven's  
 How severe he is, old legends  
 ;  
 When he finds a place,  
 In the Lord's sweet grace.  
 Who spent his days  
 His blessed ways,  
 Whose sceptre could favor win,  
 Whom self might enter in.

'Tis a mighty lord.  
 Who one to record?  
 Whose precepts night and day?—  
 For him. Away! away!—  
 Whom?—A miser.—Go!  
 Whom will Jesus know.—

And the third?—A clever attorney.—Nay,  
 No conscienceless lawyer admit I may.—  
 This other one! What hath he to show?  
 Some eloquent writings. Let him go.  
 And this artist?—Great things hath he done.—  
 Here by good works alone is glory won.—  
 Ha! this valiant soldier! how died he?—  
 He fought, lest his honor should tarnish'd be,  
 And so was slain.—But Our Lord once said,  
 When He to Caiaphas' hall was led,  
 And cruelly struck, as the Scriptures say:  
 "From him who strikes turn not away."—  
 Now, who is this lady, in robes so fine?—  
 On earth, her beauty was call'd divine.  
 So ample her robes, it took folding-doors,  
 To open her way to her marble floors.—  
 Ah! narrow the way is Our Lord hath made;  
 The broad way she chose, I am sore afraid.  
 The flowery path leads down to hell,  
 The thorny to heaven, as sages tell.  
 If heaven were gain'd by the easy way,  
 What need were there, then, to fast and pray?  
 The just would have vigils and tears in vain,  
 And sinners the profit, without the pain.

In Naples, a story like this is told,  
A simple tale of the ages old,  
From which may be taken both bad and good,  
According to what is the hearer's mood.  
By people in health it is oft abused,  
And by the dying with profit used.  
'Mongst the Lazzaroni it, then, occur'd,  
And the tale full many a heart hath stirr'd.

Since Peter first kept watch and ward,  
A moment he had not been off guard ;  
Yet sinners so many had found their way  
Into heaven, he knew not what to say.  
" If those people are happy now," said he,  
" 'Tis not my fault, as all may see ;  
For, as to me, I take good care  
That no such persons shall enter there."

The beloved Apostle went that way :  
" What alleth thee, Peter ?" he stopped to say.  
" Is anything wrong with the Church below ?"—  
" No, I fear for the Church up here."—" How so ?"  
" Say, hast thou not mark'd some faces here  
That little fitted for heaven appear ?

ke this is told,  
 ages old,  
 taken both bad and good,  
 s the hearer's mood.  
 it is oft abused,  
 ith profit used.  
 oni it, then, occur'd.  
 any a heart hath stirr'd.

ot watch and ward,  
 ot been off guard ;  
 y had found their way  
 w not what to say.  
 e happy now," said he,  
 as all may see ;  
 ke good care  
 ns shall enter there."

le went that way :  
 Peter?" he stopped to say.  
 g with the Church below?"—  
 Church up here."—"How so?"  
 ot mark'd some faces here  
 r heaven appear?

They needs must have led bad lives below ;  
 You have but to look at them to know  
 That heaven has cost them less to buy,  
 Ay, an hundred-fold, than you or I."  
 —"Tis true," said John, "but you're not to blame,  
 The keys of heaven you kept the same."  
 "I know," said Peter, "but now, you see,  
 'Tis Joseph makes all this trouble for me.  
 Let people on earth be what they may,  
 Though they spend their lives in the very worst way,  
 If they call upon him when death draws near,  
 And cry '*Mea culpa*,' he brings them here.  
 How he gets them in, why, I cannot tell ;  
 But 'tis not by my gate, I know full well.  
 Now, John, we must let the Master know."  
 —"You may try," said John, "but before you go,  
 I tell you that Peter has but small chance  
 Should Joseph to plead his cause advance."  
 Then Peter bethought him 'twere well to take  
 Advice, and of John a guide to make.  
 "Dear Apostle," said he, "I remember now  
 How the Lord loved him of the gentle brow :  
 When at the supper he told us all  
 'Into treachery one of you twelve shall fall,'

I, like the others, was stupified,  
And dared not ask 'How shall this woe betide?'  
How you on the Master's bosom lay,  
And were not afraid such words to say.  
So then I made you a sign to speak,  
And He turn'd to you with aspect meek,  
When we all shrank from His searching eye,  
And, of all, was none more afraid than I.  
Now, come with me, John, and I will not fear."  
—Together they seek the Master dear ;  
Peter looking a little confused,  
And John, as though he were much amused.  
Full soon they saw the Saviour stand  
With Mary and Joseph on either hand.  
"What would'st thou, Peter?" the Master said.  
"I am troubled, dear Lord," and he rais'd his head;  
"John will tell Thee why I grieve,—  
It is that, without let or leave,  
All sorts of people Joseph lets in,  
Even those who have spent their life in sin ;  
If, at their death on him they call,  
Why, into heaven he brings them all ;—  
Indeed, good Lord, it is hardly fair  
To those who serve thee well down there."

was stupified,  
 'How shall this woe betide?'  
 Master's bosom lay,  
 did such words to say.  
 on a sign to speak,  
 you with aspect meek,  
 k from His searching eye,  
 one more afraid than I.  
 me, John, and I will not fear."  
 eek the Master dear ;  
 tle confused,  
 gh he were much amused.  
 v the Saviour stand  
 oseph on either hand.  
 hou, Peter?" the Master said.  
 ear Lord," and he rais'd his head;  
 ee why I grieve,—  
 et or leave,  
 o Joseph lets in,  
 ave spent their life in sin ;  
 on him they call,  
 he brings them all ;—  
 d, it is hardly fair  
 e thee well down there."

—"But, Peter, if I forgive his sins,  
 A heavenly crown the sinner wins,—  
 No soul to heaven hath Joseph brought  
 Who had not first my mercy sought."  
 —"I know," said Peter, "to die in grace  
 Is all that is needed to see Thy face ;  
 'Twas thus the good thief got entrance here,  
 And such cases there may be yet, that's clear,—  
 But, methinks 'tis not well for the Church below,  
 That these elect of Joseph's to heaven go :  
 If people on earth should come to hear  
 That such sinners may find an entrance here,  
 My successors may thunder forth in vain  
 The terrible judgments, the endless pain,  
 Awaiting the sinner beyond the grave,  
 Who, in life, seeketh not his soul to save."  
 —"Peter, 'tis true ; but yet, I pray,  
 How could I say my father nay ?  
 For thee, friend Peter, let none in  
 Who cannot show pardon for their sin."  
 —"But if Joseph goes on in this singular way,  
 What use is in my keeping watch, I say ?  
 I close the gate, but the walls they scale,  
 I'm sorry to have to tell the tale."



Now here is John who can safely say  
That heaven grows worse from day to day,  
By letting in, every week or so,  
A *good thief* or two, as we all of us know.  
I would not complain if the thing were rare,  
But heaven is full of them now, I declare."

Far different was the Saviour's care,  
He who once died high raised in air,  
Praying for mercy on His foes,  
And feeling, more than death's dread throes,  
The cruel thought that His suff'rings dire  
Would not save all men from hell's fierce fire.  
So, hearing St. Peter's complaint, He smiled,  
And His look was so very sweet and mild  
That Peter thought he had carried the day,  
And was henceforth to have his rightful way.  
"Now Peter," the sweet Lord Jesus said,—  
The Apostle, list'ning, bow'd his head,—  
"We will settle this matter once for all :  
You want none here but my chosen few,  
And would have heaven gain'd by service true ;  
Now, I give it for love, as thou shalt see,  
And the fuller it is, the more pleasing to me :

who can safely say  
 worse from day to day,  
 y week or so,  
 ro, as we all of us know.  
 ain if the thing were rare,  
 of them now, I declare."

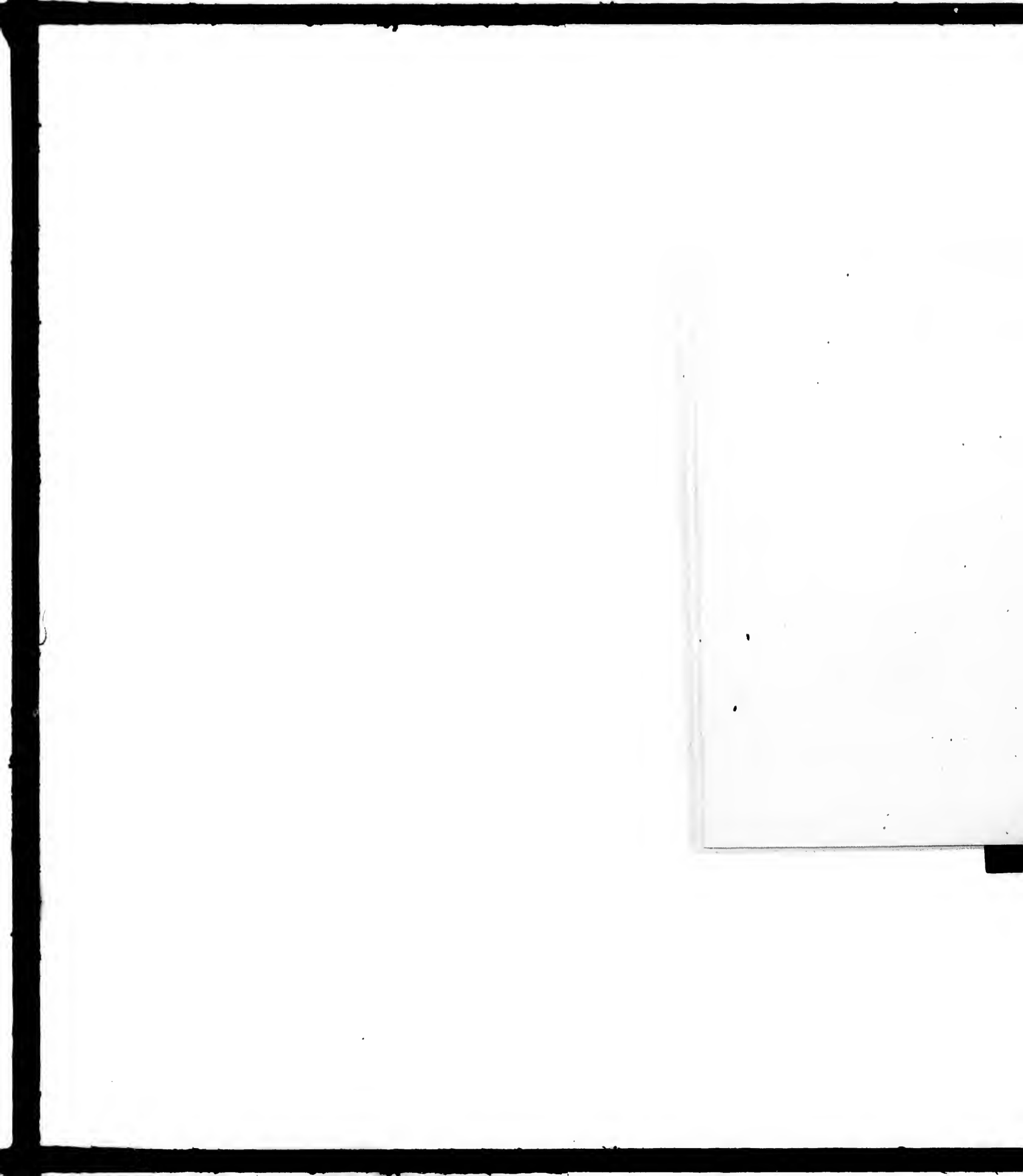
the Saviour's care,  
 high raised in air,  
 on His foes,  
 than death's dread throes,  
 that His suff'rings dire  
 ll men from hell's fierce fire.  
 eter's complaint, He smiled,  
 s so very sweet and mild  
 ht he had carried the day,  
 rth to have his rightful way.  
 e sweet Lord Jesus said,—  
 ning, bow'd his head,—  
 his matter once for all :  
 ere but my chosen few,  
 heaven gain'd by service true ;  
 r love, as thou shalt see,  
 is, the more pleasing to me :

I have suffer'd so much to redeem mankind  
 That to save them all I am well inclined ;  
 In this, then, Joseph and I agree,  
 And if our mercy displeases thee,  
 Go choose a company of thine own,  
 And make it to suit thyself alone ;  
 But Mary and Joseph and I, all three,  
 Will have a heaven so fair and free  
 That every sinner who contrite dies  
 Shall there in endless glory rise."

—"Friend Peter," said John, "What think you  
 now ?"

—Said Peter, "Lord, to Thy will I bow."







## APPENDIX.

---

### A.

#### *ST. JOSEPH'S NAME.*

THE eighth day after his birth, the son of Jacob was circumcised, according to law, and was called Joseph. That blessed name, which signifies *abundance* and *increase*, because it announced the treasures of grace and of merit wherewith his soul was to be enriched, is the noblest and the sweetest of all names, after those of Jesus and Mary. According to St. Anselm and St. John Damascene, it contained an epitome of the whole history of the new-born child. Under his auspices was to grow up that Infant God, who, visiting the sterility of the anathematized earth, was to spread abroad over it the abundance of His graces and His benefits. He himself, raised up by that God from humiliation and

oblivion, was to acquire, before men and angels, an increase of honor and glory.

The name of Joseph realizes, therefore, to the letter, its etymological signification. Everywhere there are towns, religious congregations, and Christians, who honor him by bearing it. It has designated, in history, many saints, many bishops, even many princes. Nor is its reign ended; and it is to be hoped that it shall be placed, as a perfume and a sacred seal, on the brow of the children of this age, and that this generation will grow up, pure and active, after the image of St. Joseph.

## B.

*AD BEATISSIMUM JOSEPH.*

## INVOCATIO.

**J**esu nutritor pater, conjuxque Mariæ,  
**O** sidus radians, Cœlicolumque decor !  
**S**is tu nostra salus tetro sub limine lethi,  
**E**t nobis liceat, te recreante, mori !  
**P**rotector mentes miseris solare tuorum ;  
**H**ymnos da æternos mox ut ad astra canant !

ire, before men and angels, an  
glory.  
h realizes, therefore, to the let-  
ignification. Everywhere there  
congregations, and Christians,  
earing it. It has designated, in  
many bishops, even many princes.  
d ; and it is to be hoped that it  
perfume and a sacred seal, on  
dren of this age, and that this  
up, pure and active, after the

## B.

## ATISSIMUM JOSEPH.

## INVOCATIO.

ater, conjuxque Marie,  
Cœlicolumque decor !  
lus tetro sub limine lethi,  
te recreante, mori !  
es miseras solare tuorum ;  
rnos mox ut ad astra canant !

(TRANSLATION.)

## INVOCATION TO THE BLESSED ST. JOSEPH.

Foster father of Jesus, chaste spouse of Mary,  
bright star of heaven, the glory and honor of the  
Saints, ah ! be our safeguard at that sorrowful hour  
when we cross the threshold of our eternity. Grant  
us the favor of expiring gently under thy blessed  
eyes ! Powerful Protector, comfort, on earth, the  
sorrowful soul of thy servants, and grant that they  
may one day go to chant in heaven the never-ceasing  
hymn of eternal felicity !

## C.

## BAPTISM OF THE FIRST SAVAGE AT MONTREAL.

The first savage baptized and married before the  
Church received in baptism the name of Joseph ; and  
that, says Father Vimont, to make him bear the  
name of the head of the first family presented by the  
clergy of Montreal as the model of the savages and  
the patron of the country.

## D.

*ST. JOSEPH'S MARRIAGE RING.*

Benedict XIV., in his *Treatise on the Beatification and Canonization of Saints*, represents, as worthy of veneration, the pious belief held by the inhabitants of Perugia, that they possess that same ring which Joseph put on Mary's finger at the moment of their union.

Pius IX., in the journey which he made in 1857, through the States of the Church, amidst the acclamations of his subjects, when celebrating the holy Mass in the cathedral of Perugia, requested that this famous relic should be exposed on the altar, venerated it with great devotion, then gave it to be kissed by the young Archduke of Tuscany, who had come, in the name of his family, to pay him homage.

## E.

*APPARITION OF THE HOLY FAMILY TO MR. DE LA DAUVERSIÈRE.*

M. de la Dauversière having one day gone into the church of Notre Dame, in Paris, and having there received Holy Communion with his usual fervor,

D.

## S MARRIAGE RING.

his *Treatise on the Beatification of Saints*, represents, as wor-  
pious belief held by the inhab-  
at they possess that same ring  
Mary's finger at the moment of

ourney which he made in 1857,  
the Church, amidst the acclam-  
ts, when celebrating the holy  
of Perugia, requested that this  
be exposed on the altar, véné-  
votion, then gave it to be kissed  
ake of Tuscany, who had come,  
mily, to pay him homage.

E.

THE HOLY FAMILY TO MR. DE  
DAUVERSIÈRE.

sière having one day gone into  
Dame, in Paris, and having there  
ommunion with his usual fervor,

whilst making his thanksgiving alone near the statue  
of Mary, and profoundly recollected in God, was ra-  
vished out of himself, and saw distinctly the Holy  
Family—Jesus, Mary, and Joseph. As he contem-  
plated these august personages, he heard Our Lord  
say these words three times to the Most Holy Virgin:  
“Where can I find a faithful servant?” and saw that  
the Divine Mother, taking himself by the hand, pre-  
sented him to her Divine Son, saying: “Behold, Lord,  
this faithful servant.” That then Our Lord received  
him kindly, and said: “Thou shalt henceforth be my  
faithful servant. I will clothe thee with wisdom and  
with strength; thou shalt have thine Angel Guardian  
for a guide. Labor earnestly at my work; my grace  
is sufficient for thee, and it shall not be wanting to  
thee.” Whereupon the Lord placed in his hand a  
ring engraved with the names of *Jesus, Mary, Joseph*,  
telling him to give such another to all the young girls  
who should consecrate themselves to the Holy Family,  
in the congregation he was going to establish.



## F.

*THE HOLY HOUSE.*

The Holy House is placed under the dome of the basilica in which it is now inclosed. Its form is oblong, running from east to west, according to the usual direction of large churches; so that the eastern wall looks on the chancel of the church, and the western on the nave. The walls, little conformable to architectural rules, are placed without support, on ground shifting and uneven; so that any one may satisfy himself, by passing his hands through the spaces left by accidents to the walls, that they rest on no foundation.

The interior of the Holy House, now converted into a chapel, is 29 feet 8 inches long; 12 feet 8 inches wide; and 13 feet 3 inches high. On the north side, about the middle of the chapel, is seen an ancient mural door, with its deal lintel. Midway in the west wall there is a small window, with a bronze grating, surmounted, within the chapel, by a wooden cross, the same in breadth as in height. This cross, brought from Nazareth with the Holy House, bears an image of Christ, painted on a canvas which covers

## F.

## HOLY HOUSE.

placed under the dome of the  
now inclosed. Its form is ob-  
st to west, according to the  
churches; so that the eastern  
el of the church, and the west-  
e walls, little conformable to  
placed without support, on  
ven; so that any one may sat-  
his hands through the spaces  
e walls, that they rest on no

Holy House, now converted  
8 inches long; 12 feet 8 inches  
ches high. On the north side,  
the chapel, is seen an ancient  
deal lintel. Midway in the  
small window, with a bronze  
within the chapel, by a wooden  
eath as in height. This cross,  
th with the Holy House, bears  
ainted on a canvas which covers

the wood. To the left of this cross, towards the angle  
formed by the two walls, is a little cupboard, in which  
are kept two small cups, believed to have been for-  
merly used by the Holy Family; in the lower part of  
the eastern wall may be seen an ancient fire-place,  
4 feet 3 inches high; 2 feet 4 inches wide; and 6 inches  
deep. This fire-place, as was usual amongst the an-  
cients, has no vent for the smoke; it merely indicates  
the place for the fire, which was sometimes made in  
the centre of a room, the smoke escaping through a  
window, or some other opening, made in the upper  
part of the wall. Above the fire-place, a niche, placed  
at equal distances from the two side walls, contains  
the ancient statue of the Virgin, also brought from  
Nazareth with the Holy House, and which an ancient  
tradition attributes to St. Luke. This statue, of cedar  
wood, rudely carved, is 2 feet 8 inches, and the Infant  
Jesus, which it bears in its arms, is 1 foot 2 inches in  
height. The altar, placed at a distance of some feet  
from the eastern wall, leaves at the bottom an empty  
space, which is called the Holy Chimney, because it  
contains the fireplace already referred to. The ancient  
altar is inclosed within another; it is of stone, and  
was brought from Nazareth with the Holy House.

According to an ancient tradition, it was established by the Apostles themselves, who celebrated the holy mysteries upon it.

The ceiling was formerly level, and studded with little golden stars. It was replaced, in the sixteenth century, by an elegant vault, supported by a stone cornice, the sky-blue ground being divided into little squares studded with gilt stars. On the walls are seen very ancient paintings, partly effaced by time. Most of these paintings represent the Blessed Virgin and some other Saints; and there is every reason to believe that they are anterior to the date of the miraculous transportation of the Holy House, as the most ancient accounts refer to these paintings as already existing.

## G.

*ST. JOSEPH'S WORKSHOP.*

In accordance with an ancient custom, which still exists amongst the Arabs and in great part of the East, Joseph worked at his trade in a different locality from that in which Mary lived. His workshop, where Jesus Himself wrought, was a low room, ten or twelve feet wide and as many long. (Orsini, *Life of the*

tradition, it was established  
 ves, who celebrated the holy  
 uly level, and studded with lit-  
 as replaced, in the sixteenth  
 vault, supported by a stone  
 round being divided into little  
 ght stars. On the walls are  
 ings, partly effaced by time.  
 s represent the Blessed Virgin  
 ; and there is every reason to  
 anterior to the date of the  
 ion of the Holy House, as the  
 refer to these paintings as al-

G.

#### JOSEPH'S WORKSHOP.

an ancient custom, which still  
 Arabs and in great part of the  
 at his trade in a different locality  
 Mary lived. His workshop, where  
 ht, was a low room, ten or twelve  
 many long. (Orsini, *Life of the*

*Mother of God*, ch. viii.)—The same author cites, in  
 a note, the following passage from Father de Geramb:  
 "This house of Joseph is an hundred and thirty, or  
 an hundred and forty paces from that of St. Anne.  
 The place is still pointed out as *St. Joseph's workshop*.  
 This shop was converted into a good-sized church; the  
 Turks destroyed a portion of it, but there remains a  
 chapel wherein the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass is daily  
 celebrated."—Baron de Geramb's *Pilgrimage to Jeru-*  
*salem.*) These details are confirmed by Mgr. Mislin  
 (*Les Saints-Lieux*, ch. xxxvi.)

H.

#### THE SAVIOUR'S CRIB.

We must distinguish between the crib, properly so  
 called (*præsepium*, as the Gospel says),—a sort of  
 hollow cut in the solid rock of the cave,—and the holy  
 cradle (*Santa culla*) formed of boards, made by St.  
 Joseph, to carry the Divine Infant more conveniently  
 into exile.

These two holy relics are generally confounded: it  
 is necessary, therefore, to say a word concerning  
 each.

The Crib, properly so called, in which the Saviour was laid, after His birth, on a little straw, is still preserved at Bethlehem, in the grotto of the Nativity, the primitive stable. It is a place hollowed in a part of the rock, resting now on a marble pillar which takes the place of several stones of the Crib given to certain churches. One of these stones, of a considerable size, was conveyed to Rome, and is venerated, even in our own days, in the basilica of St. Mary Major, on the Esquiline; it is fitted into the altar in the crypt of the magnificent chapel of the Holy Sacrament. In this precious stone a hollow has been made, wherein is seen represented the holy Infant Jesus laid on straw, the Blessed Virgin and St. Joseph kneeling in the attitude of contemplation.

At Bethlehem, in order to preserve the Crib from the pious ravages of the pilgrims, it has been covered with white marble, in the form of a cradle, four feet long by two feet wide. Once a year, the Reverend Franciscan Fathers, who minister in the Church of the Nativity, take off this marble covering, and, with a brush, remove, and then distribute the little fragments that are naturally detached from it.

The holy cradle (*Santa culla*) was transported f

so called, in which the Saviour  
birth, on a little straw, is still  
seen, in the grotto of the Nativity,

It is a place hollowed in a part  
now on a marble pillar which takes  
stones of the Crib given to certain  
these stones, of a considerable size,  
come, and is venerated, even in our  
basilica of St. Mary Major, on the  
ed into the altar in the crypt of the  
of the Holy Sacrament. In this  
allow has been made, wherein is seen  
oly Infant Jesus laid on straw, the  
d St. Joseph kneeling in the attitude

in order to preserve the Crib from  
of the pilgrims, it has been covered  
e, in the form of a cradle, four feet  
wide. Once a year, the Reverend  
ers, who minister in the Church of the  
f this marble covering, and, with a  
d then distribute the little fragments  
y detached from it.

le (*Santa culla*) was transported from

the Holy Land to Rome, in the year 642. It is com-  
posed of five small boards, the largest of which ap-  
pears to be 2½ feet in length by 5 inches in breadth.  
Worn away and blackened by time, they are placed  
one over another and bound together by sealed rib-  
bons, and are under sheets of crystal, in the form of a  
cradle, which are supported by angels. The upper  
part forms a little dome, wherein is seen a straw bed,  
on which reposes a silver statue of the Divine Jesus.  
The whole is placed in a beautiful and splendid re-  
liquary, seemingly about six feet high. On the pedes-  
tal, whereon is represented the Adoration of the Magi,  
may be read those words of the Angel to the Shep-  
herds: "Glory to God in the highest," &c.

This holy relic can only be seen on Christmas Eve  
and Christmas Day, when it remains exposed at differ-  
ent parts of the Church. The rest of the time, the  
holy cradle is shut up in the superb crypt, under the  
high altar of the basilica, constructed at the expense  
of Pope Pius IX. It is of unequalled magnificence;  
the finest marbles, the most precious stones, are there  
combined. It was consecrated by His Holiness on  
the 17th of April, 1864.

In the crypt, under the chapel of the Blessed Sa-

crament, already mentioned, are preserved some of the swaddling-clothes wherein the Saviour was wrapped, and some of the hay on which He lay. The cloak with which St. Joseph covered Him to save Him from the cold, is venerated in the church of St. Anastasia, and the basilica of the Holy Cross in Jerusalem has the privilege of possessing some of the hair of the holy Infant Jesus.

In the cathedral of Aix-la-Chapelle there is likewise preserved a portion of those same swaddling-clothes given by St. Helena.

## I.

*THE GROTTA OF THE NATIVITY.*

Three convents—one Latin, one Greek, one Armenian—guard the rich treasure of Bethlehem, the precious jewel of Christendom, the grotto in which the Saviour was born, protected by a Constantinian basilica. It is reached by a descent of sixteen steps. The grotto incloses the site of the stable and the manger. It measures nearly twelve yards in length, by five in width, and three in height. It is entirely covered with marble. To the left of the staircase leading t

## APPENDIX.

tioned, are preserved some of the  
 wherein the Saviour was wrapped,  
 in which He lay. The cloak with  
 which He was wrapped, is preserved  
 in the church of St. Anastasia, and  
 the Holy Cross in Jerusalem has the  
 hair of the holy

of Aix-la-Chapelle there is like  
 portion of those same swaddling-  
 Helena.

## I.

## GROTTO OF THE NATIVITY.

one Latin, one Greek, one Arme-  
 nian, the treasure of Bethlehem, the pre-  
 stendom, the grotto in which the  
 Saviour was protected by a Constantinian basi-  
 lica, by a descent of sixteen steps. The  
 site of the stable and the manger.  
 The grotto is twelve yards in length, by five in  
 height. It is entirely covered  
 on the left of the staircase leading to

the manger, on the eastern side, is a semi-circular  
 excavation. This is where Our Lord Jesus Christ  
 was born.

An altar, supported by two little marble pillars,  
 rises on this spot. In the centre of a rich mosaic of  
 jasper and porphyry, is read, engraved round a silver  
 star, the words: *Hic de Virgine Maria Jesus Christus*  
*natus est.\** A little farther down is found the place  
 which the Crib occupied. It is known that the holy  
 cradle has been conveyed to Rome, and is now véné-  
 rated in St. Mary Major's, inclosed in a magnificent  
 monument, of bronze, marble, and precious stones, re-  
 presenting the Temple of Jerusalem. In front of the  
 Crib rises a small altar belonging to the Latins, dis-  
 tinct from the first, which is the property of the  
 Greeks.

## J.

## ENIGMA.

In the classic days of old,  
 I was the name of warrior bold ;  
 But now my name breathes only peace,  
 That peace whose charms can never cease;

\* "Here Jesus Christ was born of the Virgin Mary."



Each day to penance summon I,  
 And men's conscience purify;  
 I sweep away the frost and snow,  
 Beneath my feet fresh flowrets grow;  
 I bring back Spring, and the smile of hope,  
 To the poor the portals of plenty ope;  
 With a great Saint's honor I am allied,  
 My name with his is identified;  
 I usher in the festal time  
 When Christ from the dead rose in glory's prime;  
 It is to make hearts more glad and free  
 That my predecessor gives place to me.

## K.

*THE SEPULCHRE OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN AND  
 THAT OF ST. JOSEPH.*

At the foot of Mount Olivet, beyond the hill of  
 Kedron, stands the church built on the site of the  
 Virgin's tomb, whence her sacred body was taken up  
 to heaven. A square place, paved with fine stones,  
 serves as a court. The entrance is no wise remarkable,  
 but you descend to the sanctuary by a fine flight of  
 fifty steps, covered by a sounding arch, the echoes

penance summon I,  
 conscience purify;  
 frost and snow,  
 fresh flowrets grow;  
 ing, and the smile of hope,  
 portals of plenty ope;  
 int's honor I am allid,  
 is identified;  
 atal time  
 n the dead rose in glory's prime;  
 arts more glad and free  
 ssor gives place to me.

K.

*OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN AND  
 OF ST. JOSEPH.*

Mount Olivet, beyond the hill of  
 church built on the site of the  
 ce her sacred body was taken up  
 re place, paved with fine stones,  
 ne entrance is no wise remarkable,  
 the sanctuary by a fine flight of  
 by a sounding arch, the echoes

of which repeat the pious chant of the pilgrims who  
 go down thither singing Litanies and hymns. This  
 holy place receives no other light than that from the  
 door, which is at the top of the steps, and a narrow  
 opening behind the Sepulchre. This gloom inspires  
 recollection and respect, the eye soon becomes accus-  
 tomed to it, and discovers the Tomb where the Divine  
 Mother of the Saviour triumphed over death.

"The Virgin," says Chateaubriand, "was, accord-  
 ing to the opinion of many of the Fathers, miraculously  
 buried at Gethsemane by the Apostles. Euthymius  
 relates the history of these marvellous obsequies. St.  
 Thomas having caused the coffin to be opened, nothing  
 was found therein save a virginal robe, the poor and  
 simple garment of the Queen of Glory, who had been  
 carried by Angels to heaven."

Thick walls support an arch which covers the  
 monument, and forms a small chapel, so narrow that  
 it can only contain three or four persons at a time.  
 This Tomb is now an altar, and Mass is celebrated  
 on the very spot where Mary's body reposed. The  
 monument is covered with marble, and a great number  
 of lamps are kept burning above the altar. All  
 Christian nations desired to have the Holy Sacrifice

offered up in the Sanctuary consecrated by the Sepulchre of the Mother of God. Thus are fulfilled before the Tomb of Mary the prophetic words of the *Magnificat*: "All generations shall call me blessed." The altar of the Greeks is placed behind the Tomb that of the Armenians is near the western entrance that of the Georgians is at the foot of the grand southern staircase; that of the Copts is in the nave itself, in front of the sepulchre. Before this altar there is a fountain of excellent water, which the pilgrims drink with devotion. The Latin Catholics have for their altar the very Tomb of the Virgin and it is they who keep the lamps burning before night and day.

The Mahometans themselves would have in the sanctuary of the Mother of Jesus, a place of prayer. They hollowed a niche in the south wall, and they turn towards it to pray.

The Emperor Theodosius is considered the founder of this church, which was destroyed by the Saracens, and rebuilt by the Crusaders. During the sack of 1099, the ruins of Jerusalem, heaped in this part of the Valley of Jehosophat, had covered the Tomb of the Blessed Virgin.

sanctuary consecrated by the Sepulchre of God. Thus are fulfilled before Mary the prophetic words of the generations shall call me blessed." Greeks is placed behind the Tomb; Syrians is near the western entrance; Romans is at the foot of the grand staircase; that of the Copts is in the nave before the sepulchre. Before this altar is a fountain of excellent water, which the pilgrims adore with great devotion. The Latin Catholics keep the very Tomb of the Virgin, and keep the lamps burning before it

and the pilgrims themselves would have in the Mother of Jesus, a place of prayer. There is a niche in the south wall, and they kneel to pray.

Theodosius is considered the first church, which was destroyed by Chosroes by the Crusaders. During the first siege of Jerusalem, heaped in this part of the city, heosopha, had covered the Tomb of the Virgin.

There it was, according to a tradition preserved by the Greeks, that Mary appeared to the disciples after they had performed the last duties to her sacred body. They had just finished the usual light repast, and were returning thanks in these words: "Glory be to Thee, O God! glory be to Thee; glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost! Oh! how great is the name of the Trinity! Lord Jesus Christ, help us!" The Virgin appeared before them, surrounded with splendor, and in the transports of their joy, they cried: "Panagia! Panagia! adjuvanos!"\* The Virgin replied: "I shall be with you always."

When the pilgrims reascend the grand stairs, after having reached the twenty-second step, they stop to venerate the chapel of St. Joseph's burial-place.

"That great Saint," says Father Nau, "the cousin-german, and virginal spouse of the Queen of Virgins, the Mother of God, and nephew of St. Anne, who was the sister of his father, Jacob, and who was, furthermore, the adopted father of the Son of God, the Saviour of the world, and the fosterer of God Himself, had come to Jerusalem, to fulfil the obligations

\* "O Holiest! Holiest! help us!"

of the law, and had the consolation of dying there in the practice of that obedience which he rendered to his Creator."

He died in the arms of Jesus and Mary, both of whom assisted at his obsequies. According to tradition, Jesus Himself laid him with His own hands in this sepulchre, which was to be so near that of His Mother.

The date of St. Joseph's death is uncertain. Some authors think that he died soon after having found Jesus in the Temple among the doctors; but this opinion is not confirmed by any text. According to another opinion, Joseph died about the beginning of Our Saviour's public ministry. The body of St. Joseph did not long remain in the sepulchre; he was amongst the Saints who went forth alive from their graves after the Resurrection of the Son of God, and who appeared to a great number of persons in Jerusalem. Father Nan makes, in this connection, a touching reflection: "Can it be thought that he who supported the Son of God by the sweat of his brow for thirty years, was left dead in his sepulchre? And if God had left him there, would he have left his sacred remains unhonored? . . . This Saint is in

the consolation of dying there in  
bedience which he rendered to

of Jesus and Mary, both of  
obsequies. According to tra-  
said him with His own hands in  
was to be so near that of His

Joseph's death is uncertain. Some  
died soon after having found  
among the doctors; but this  
ed by any text. According to  
died about the beginning of  
ministry. The body of St. Jo-  
main in the sepulchre; he was  
who went forth alive from their  
urrection of the Son of God,

a great number of persons in  
au makes, in this connection, a  
Can it be thought that he who  
God by the sweat of his brow  
left dead in his sepulchre? And  
there, would he have left his  
nored? . . . This Saint is in

heaven, body and soul. He ascended thither at the  
head of all the Saints who were raised up to heaven  
with Jesus Christ on the day of His ascension; and,  
as he does not lose there the name and quality of  
father, he possesses a glory and a power proportionate  
to that great and ineffable name."

The chapel of St. Joseph is on the right hand side  
of the grand stairs, as one goes up the steps from the  
sanctuary. On the other side, in a chapel two or  
three steps higher, is found the Tombs of St. Joachim  
and St. Anne. Here, too, Mass is celebrated in the  
chapel right over the holy sepulchres. The tomb of  
St. Joachim is facing the east, and that of St. Anne  
the north.

Thus, in the same sanctuary, Christian piety vene-  
rates all the members of this Holy Family, amongst  
whom the Son of God vouchsafed to be born.

## L.

*DESCRIPTION OF THE SITE CHOSEN FOR ST. JOSEPH'S STATUE IN THE HOLY LAND.*

The group of hills amongst which Nazareth stands, rises in the plain of Esdralon, having in front Ptolemais, overlooking Carmel on the left, and Cape Blanc on the right. The Cison flows at their feet. This place has been made memorable by a hundred battles. On the other side of the group are found Cahu, Tiberias, and Thabor. Chef-Amar is not far from Nazareth.

Now, it was on one of these eminences that the Holy House of Joseph and Mary rested during its transportation to Loretto. A more beautiful site could not possibly be imagined whereon to raise the statue of the Holy Patriarch in whose person the Old and New Law were bound together. It will be when he shall rule in his native land, that those countries, desolated by Islamism, shall again find favor with God, and, for the Holy Land, the new era of mercy shall have replaced that of justice.

## L.

THE SITE CHOSEN FOR ST. JOSEPH IN THE HOLY LAND.

amongst which Nazareth stands, Esdralon, having in front Ptolemaï on the left, and Cape Blanc Cision flows at their feet. This memorable by a hundred battles the group are found Cahah, Tibceuf-Amar is not far from Nazareth. One of these eminences that the Joseph and Mary rested during its oratorio. A more beautiful site is imagined whercon to raise the Patriarch in whose person the Old and New are bound together. It will be when the native land, that those countries, shall again find favor with the Holy Land, the new era of mercy and that of justice.

## M.

ST. JOSEPH SOLEMNLY TAKEN FOR THE FIRST PATRON OF CANADA.

In taking possession of Canada, the Associates,\* rejoicing in the thought that they could consecrate themselves *entirely to God*, and knowing that the Recollet Fathers had placed themselves under the patronage of St. Joseph, sent an image *in relief* of this holy patron, which was placed over the altar of Our Lady of Recovery, (*Notre-Dame de Recouvrance*.) But, as the adoption of St. Joseph for the first patron of Canada had not been made with all the requisite conditions, while the Calvinists were in power, it was resolved to renew it with all the solemnities required by ecclesiastical law. It was, therefore, decreed that the magistrates and people, in concert with the clergy, should ratify it in the most solemn manner; and, that nothing which might be desired should be wanting, the Sovereign Pontiff, Urban VIII., sanctioned this choice by granting a plenary indulgence on the Feast of this Holy Patron. On

\* The Associates numbered one hundred; their Association, under the name of the Company of New France, had in view the formation of a French colony in Canada.



the eve of that festival, in the year 1637, the banner was raised and cannon fired, announcing the next day's solemnity; and, when night came, such brilliant fireworks were sent off as had never been seen in that country. M. Jean Bourlon, geometrician, planned and executed the architectural part, and the fireworks were the composition of Sieur de Beaulieu. To express allegorically the object of the feast, two small buildings were erected, each on a piece of wood sufficiently elevated. One represented New France, under the form of a square crenellated castle, flanked at its angles by four turrets, each surmounted by a flag, all well proportioned and variegated with divers colors.

On the roof of this castle rose a sort of crown; over that again a revolving wheel, and over all a cross, terminated, at each of its three extremities, by as many large *fleurs de lis*, which appeared ornamented with brilliants. This castle, carried on a platform, was defended at each of its four angles by so many revolving wheels, and its whole circumference by sixteen jets of fire, without speaking of four great trunks from which were to go forth and rise into the air more than two hundred snake (or serpentine)

l, in the year 1637, the banner  
on fired, announcing the next  
when night came, such brilliant  
as had never been seen in that  
Bourdon, geometrician, planned  
architectural part, and the fire-  
composition of Sieur de Beaulieu.  
ly the object of the feast, two  
erected, each on a piece of wood  
One represented New France,  
square crenellated castle, flanked  
r turrets, each surmounted by a  
oned and variegated with divers  
his castle rose a sort of crown ;  
revolving wheel, and over all a  
each of its three extremities, by  
*fers de lis*, which appeared orna-  
nts. This castle, carried on a  
led at each of its four angles by  
heels, and its whole circumference  
e, without speaking of four great  
ere to go forth and rise into the  
hundred snake (or serpentine)

rockets. Near this castle, symbolical of New France,  
the other little edifice was carried on a piece of wood.  
This last was oblong ; on its principal front appeared  
in a transparency the glorious name of St. Joseph, in  
large Roman letters ; and from this name were to  
arise rockets, now perpendicular, now in arches, in the  
midst of a shower of stars, or of fire.

All being thus arranged, the Sieur de Montmagny,  
with his lieutenant, M. Delisle, and the gentlemen of  
their suite, came out of the fort, and placed them-  
selves near the church where these buildings had been  
erected. All the inhabitants of New France who  
were near Quebec had gone thither to share in this  
public rejoicing ; and, in the presence of all these  
people, the governor himself lit the fireworks, the  
sudden splendor of which amazed the savages, and  
particularly the Hurons.

The next day, the Feast of St. Joseph, the church  
was more crowded than usual, as much so as it would  
be on Easter Sunday, each one blessing God for hav-  
ing given as patron to New France the very guardian  
of His Divine Son, in the person of the glorious St.  
Joseph.

## N.

*DECREE OF HIS HOLINESS, PIUS IX., DECLARING ST. JOSEPH PATRON OF THE UNIVERSAL CHURCH.*

(Translation.)

DECREE: TO THE CITY AND THE WORLD. (URBIS ET ORBIS.)

Even as God established Joseph, son of the patriarch Jacob, as governor of all Egypt, to preserve to the people the wheat necessary for their subsistence, so, at the time appointed by the Eternal to send on earth His only Son, to redeem the world, He chose another Joseph, of whom the first was a type, He made him master of his goods and of His household, He appointed him guardian of His chief treasures. And Joseph espoused the Immaculate Virgin Mary, of whom, by the power of the Holy Ghost, was born Our Lord Jesus Christ, who deigned to be reputed by men the son of Joseph, and to be subject to him. And He whom so many kings and prophets had desired to see, Joseph not only saw, but conversed with, held Him in his arms with paternal affection, covered Him with kisses, and watched with the greatest solicitude over the maintenance of Him

## N.

## BENEDICTION, PIUS IX., DECLARATION OF THE UNIVERSAL PATRON OF THE UNIVERSAL

(Translation.)

AND THE WORLD, (URNIS ET ORBIS.)

blessed Joseph, son of the patriarch Jacob, of all Egypt, to preserve to the faithful necessary for their subsistence, appointed by the Eternal to send His Son, to redeem the world, He is the type, of whom the first was a type, of his goods and of His household guardian of His chief treasure, espoused the Immaculate Virgin by the power of the Holy Ghost, Jesus Christ, who deigned to be born of Joseph, and to be subject to him so many kings and prophets foretold. Joseph not only saw, but counted in his arms with paternal affection, with kisses, and watched with Him over the maintenance of Him

whom the faithful people were to receive as the Bread come down from heaven, and the food of eternal life.

On account of that sublime dignity which God conferred upon His faithful servant, the Church had ever paid the blessed Joseph the highest honor after the Most Holy Virgin, his spouse, praised and glorified him, and had recourse to him in her greatest afflictions. And as, in these sad times, the Church, assailed on every side, is oppressed with such calamities that the impious already persuade themselves that the time is come at last when the gates of hell shall prevail against her, the venerable bishops of the whole Catholic world have humbly besought the Sovereign Pontiff, in their name and that of the faithful confided to their care, to vouchsafe to declare St. Joseph Patron of the Catholic Church.

These prayers having been renewed more earnestly and more urgently during the holy Œcumenical Council of the Vatican, our Holy Father, Pius IX., profoundly touched by the recent deplorable events, desiring to place himself and all the faithful in a special manner under the most powerful patronage of the holy patriarch Joseph, has deigned to accede to the

wishes of the venerable bishops. Wherefore it is that he has solemnly declared St. Joseph Patron of THE CATHOLIC CHURCH, and has decreed that the feast of the Saint, the 19th of March, be henceforth observed as a Double of the first class, without an Octave, however, on account of being in Lent. He has, moreover, ordained that the Declaration made by the present decree of the Holy Congregation of Rites, be published on the day consecrated to the Immaculate Virgin, Mother of God, and spouse of the most chaste Joseph. Whatever ordinance to the contrary notwithstanding.

DECEMBER 8, 1870.

176  
CONSTANTINE,  
Bishop of Ostia and Velletri;  
Cardinal PATRIZI,  
Prefect of the Sacr. Cong. of Rites.  
D. BARTOLINI,  
Secretary.

11  
RD 103

**PENDIX.**

e bishops. Wherefore it is  
eclared St. Joseph PATRON OF  
and has decreed that the feast  
of March, be henceforth ob-  
f the first class, without an  
account of being in Lent. He  
ed that the Declaration made  
of the Holy Congregation of  
the day consecrated to the Im-  
ner of God, and spouse of the  
Whatever ordinance to the con-

CONSTANTINE,  
Bishop of Ostia and Velletri ;  
Cardinal PATRIZI,  
t of the Sacr. Cong. of Rites.  
D. BARTOLINI,  
Secretary.



